# DESIGN MEMORANDUM NO. 24 AVOID AND MINIMIZE MEASURES 2002 - 2003 PROGRESS REPORT

# MELVIN PRICE LOCKS AND DAM MISSISSIPPI RIVER - MISSOURI AND ILLINOIS

**Prepared By:** 

**U.S. Army Engineering District- St. Louis** 

**1222 Spruce Street** 

St. Louis, Mo. 63103-2833

**June 2004** 

### **Table of Contents**

Executive Summary	1
2002-2003 Progress Report	3

Appendices11
--------------

### Appendix A.

Cottonwood Island Chevron Dike Fisheries Evaluation Update – Illinois Department of Natural Resources

### Appendix B.

Over-Wintering Fish Use of Chevron Dikes-Pool 25, Mississippi River – U.S. Army Corps of Engineers- St. Louis District.

### Appendix C.

Multiple Round Point Structures Preliminary Fisheries Evaluation – Illinois Department of Natural Resources

### Appendix D.

Responses of Fishes, Waterbirds, Invertebrates, Vegetation, and Water Quality to Environmental Pool Management: Mississippi River Pool 25. – Southern Illinois University, Carbondale, Ill.

### Appendix E.

Dike 53 Pre and Post-Modification Physical and Biological Monitoring Report - U.S. Army Corps of Engineers, St. Louis District.

## Avoid and Minimize Environmental Impacts Program St. Louis District - Mississippi Valley Division 2002-2003 Progress Report

#### **Executive Summary**

The St. Louis District agreed to establish an Avoid and Minimize Program (A&M) in 1992 to reduce possible environmental impacts of increased navigation traffic due to construction of a second lock at Melvin Price Locks and Dam. Full-scale implementation of the program began in 1996. Expenditures in the program total roughly \$1 million a year. Direction of the program is coordinated through the River Resource Action Team, which consists of state, federal and private partners in both natural resources and industry. Each year, a progress report detailing A&M activities during the past year is released. The current progress report covers two fiscal years because of the low level of funding, and consequently, program activity in 2002.

Construction efforts in 2002 were non-existent due to a lack of funding. In 2003, construction consisted of partial funding for the completion of the alternating hardpoints in Santa Fe Chute, a side channel in the lower portion of the open river where A&M funds had previously been expended for micro-modeling and construction.

Biological monitoring work continued on the chevron dike fields in Pools 24 and 25, the multiple roundpoint structures(MRS), also in Pool 25, and monitoring was initiated at the chevron dike field in Pool 26. Results from the surveys are showing that fish are using the chevron dike structures as over-wintering and nursery habitat. Fifty-one species have been collected while sampling in conjunction with the structures in Pool 24 since monitoring was initiated. One new species was documented in association with the Pool 25 MRS in 2002, bringing the total number of fish species collected during the sampling to 24. Six additional species were collected in 2003 bringing the total number of species collected during sampling to 30. Prior years collections have included the blue sucker, an uncommon species in the Mississippi River. This species was collected at the MRS in 2002 and 2003.

Three chevron dikes were constructed in Pool 25 between June, 1998 and March, 1999. While data collected on the Pool 24 chevrons showed use by a variety of species throughout the warmer seasons of the year, no attempts had been made to assess use by over-wintering fishes. The area behind the dikes in Pool 25, considered off-channel habitat because it provides shelter from the river current except at higher river flows, was sampled using hydroacoustics, gill nets, deep water electro-fishing, deep water purse seining and deep water trawling. Hydroacoustic sampling was initiated in August, 1999, and concluded in December, 2002. This effort included three summer samples and three winter samples. Gill netting was conducted in December 2001, and deep water electro-

fishing, deep water purse seining and deep water trawling were conducted in December, 2002. Physical parameters, including velocity and bathymetry data were also collected from 1999 through 2001. The initial year of sampling at the chevron dike field in pool 26, river mile 226, was conducted in July 2003. Based upon the data collected during these sampling efforts, chevron dikes appear to be providing valuable over-wintering habitat for a variety of fish species, particularly young fish, those most vulnerable to winter mortality. Chevron dikes provide an alternative to traditional wing dikes, and provide important habitat components in the life histories of many riverine fishes.

Fieldwork to assess the impacts of EPM was completed in 2002 with a final report received in early 2003. The data collected over the course of the monitoring has covered two extreme years (one high flow and one low flow) and one year that was considered "average". The final report provides several water management regimes that can be implemented depending upon the spring and early summer hydrograph for a given year and the impacts that each regime may have on a variety of parameters.

The District began placing wood structures in the middle Mississippi River in July and August 2001. Twelve log bundles were placed in Calico chute (R.M. 148.3 (L) – 147.3 (L)). Three sites were monitored in 2003 to assess both the biological benefits of the wood placement and the potential of using woody structures for river training. The wood structures are expected to increase habitat diversity by providing attachment sites for aquatic invertebrates in areas of otherwise unstable substrates, and habitat for a variety of fish of various sizes. Preliminary data suggests that the placement of bundles and driving of piles will achieve the desired objectives.

Post construction monitoring of a dike modification site at river mile 53.0(L) was conducted in February, 2002. The dike was modified in 2000 by lowering 300 feet of the river end to -15, LWRP, which coincides with the top elevation of weirs in the open river. Prior to construction, the site was considered excellent over-wintering habitat, especially for shovelnose sturgeon. Fish samples collected in 2000 and 2001 were dominated by shovelnose, but also included paddlefish, blue catfish, and flathead catfish. The 2002 sample was again dominated by shovelnose sturgeon, but also included paddlefish, blue catfish and a pallid sturgeon ( an Endangered Species), for a total of 45 fish of the four different species. The 2000 and 2001 samples contained 126 fish of seven species and 123 fish of seven species, respectively. Although the size and configuration of the deep water "hole" behind the dike/weir has changed appreciably, it still provides some good over-wintering habitat.

## Avoid and Minimize Environmental Impacts Program St. Louis District - Mississippi Valley Division 2002-2003 Progress Report

In October 1992, the St. Louis District issued Design Memorandum No. 24, "Avoid and Minimize Measures, Melvin Price Locks and Dams, Upper Mississippi River - Missouri and Illinois". The document was developed as a commitment made in the 1988 Record of Decision attached to the Melvin Price Locks and Dam Environmental Impact Statement for the Second Lock. St. Louis District set aside funds from 1989 to 1995 to implement eight elements recommended by the study team. Implementations of measures in that part of the program were detailed in the 1995 Progress Report. In fiscal year 1996, O&M funds were received to begin full-scale implementation of recommended measures. The planning and implementation team consists of staff from the US Army Corps of Engineers, U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (FWS), Illinois Department of Natural Resources (IDNR), Missouri Department of Conservation (MDOC), River Industry Action Committee (RIAC), and the Long Term Resource Monitoring Field Station (LTRM/MDOC) at Jackson, Missouri. Each group contributes staff time to plan and attend meetings and may collect data as part of an ongoing monitoring program. This team meets at least once a year, recently as members of the RRAT Team, to discuss ongoing work and plan future work. Outside of these meetings the St. Louis District routinely corresponds with the team to coordinate monitoring and solicit ideas and input.

The A&M program has produced a yearly progress report since 1995. However, due to the severe funding shortfall in 2002, no annual report was prepared. The annual appropriation for the program that year was \$148,000, but increased to \$684,000 in 2003. Consequently, this report details project activities over the past two years (2002,2003) and describes expected activities in the upcoming year (2004). Many of the program activities occur over several years. Copies of the previous years' reports, and Design Memorandum No. 24, are available from the St. Louis District.

#### 2002-2003 A&M Program Activities

<u>A&M 1</u>. 2002-2003 Construction. Construction activities were curtailed in 2002 due to the extremely low funding level for the program. Construction resumed in 2003 with the final construction of hardpoints and placement of revetment in Santa Fe Chute, a side channel in the open river. Santa Fe Chute was originally micro-modeled as part of the A&M program in 1996, to determine what configuration of river training structures might provide the greatest diversity of habitats, while protecting the off-channel habitat and physical integrity of the chute as a side channel. Based upon a variety of river training configurations and flow regimes tested through the micro-model, the A&M team

selected a series of offset stub dikes along with bankline revetment to provide a more sinuous flow through the side channel, create deeper water, and improve the connection with the river at the lower end of the side channel to facilitate access by fish at lower river stages.

Post-construction monitoring for physical changes, primarily bathymetry, will be conducted along with continued biological monitoring as part of the ongoing sampling protocol under the EMP Long Term Resource Monitoring Program.

<u>A&M 2</u>. Chevron Dike Monitoring. The A&M program has constructed three sets of chevron dikes. The first set was constructed in 1993 at river mile 289 in Pool 24, near Cottonwood Island. This set of three chevron dikes was constructed as an alternative to constructing a closing rock structure, to maintain the existing flow split in that reach, and as a placement site for dredge disposal. In 1998 and 1999, three chevron dikes were constructed at river mile 266, in Pool 25. These dikes were placed to focus main channel flow. In 1998 a single chevron dike was constructed at river mile 250, also to focus river flows. Four chevrons were constructed at river mile 226 in 2002. These dikes were constructed under the Corps dike and revetment program. Future work calls for the placement of four additional chevron dikes at the river mile 250 site, potential construction of two additional chevron dikes at river mile 289. Since construction, biological monitoring has taken place at the chevrons dike fields at river mile 289, river mile 266 and river mile 226.

**Pool 24, River Mile 289 Biological Monitoring.** The Illinois Department of Natural Resources (IDNR) has sampled the set of three chevron dikes located in Pool 24, near Cottonwood Island (river mile 289), since they were constructed in 1993. The site was sampled in June and July of 2003. Analysis of the entire data set shows that fish are using the chevron dikes and that catch rates inside the chevron dikes are more than double catch rates outside of the dikes. Catch rates inside of the chevron dikes were higher than those in nearby Drift Slough. Fifty-one species have been found in association with the chevron dikes. The lentic environment inside of the chevron dikes appears to be providing favorable nursery habitat to young-of-the-year and juvenile fishes, including white bass, smallmouth buffalo, largemouth bass, and bluegill. The outside of the chevron dikes are providing excellent habitat for a variety of fishes including channel catfish, flathead catfish, common carp, minnows, and shiners. The data continues to suggest that chevron dikes are providing useful and valuable habitat for a variety of riverine fishes. A detailed summary of the IDNR fish sampling efforts is available in Appendix A.

**Pool 25, River Mile 266 Biological Monitoring.** The A&M program has constructed three chevron dikes in Pool 25 of the Mississippi River (river mile 266). One complete and one partial dike were constructed in June 1998. In March 1999, the partial dike was completed and one additional chevron dike was constructed. The area behind the chevron dikes was sampled using hydroacoustics, gill nets, deep water electro-fishing,

deep water purse seining, and deep water trawling in order to examine fish use of the chevron dikes as over-wintering habitat. Six hydroacoustic fish samples have been taken behind the Pool 25 chevron dikes since 1999. Samples were taken in August 1999, December 1999, September 2000, July 2001, December 2001, and December 2002. These samples were supplemented by experimental gill netting in December 2001, and deep water electro-fishing, deepwater purse seining, and deep water trawling in December 2002. Velocity and bathymetry data were collected in association with the chevron dikes from 1999 to 2001, to document physical conditions.

Fish were found in association with the chevron dikes during all sampling trips, though there were clear differences between summer and winter use. Fish densities were markedly higher in the winter behind the chevron dikes than during the summer samples. This seasonal discrepancy is strong evidence that fish were actively selecting the habitat created by the chevron dikes as over-wintering locations.

Fish appear to favor the habitat behind the upper and middle chevron dikes over that of the lower dike. This favoritism is even more pronounced in the winter samples. Fish selection of the upper two dikes is likely a product of the depth of the scour holes behind these dikes. Both dikes have created deep scour holes behind the dike, with depths in each hole in excess of 25 feet. The lower chevron has not developed depths similar to the upper two dikes. The lack of depth behind the lower dike may be due to a number of factors, including the height of the dike (it is two feet higher than the upper dike and one foot higher than the middle dike), the configuration of the lower dike (the riverside leg is much shorter than the bankside leg), and the dissipation of the rivers energy (ability to scour) by the upper two dikes.

Winter hydroacoustic samples in 1999, 2001, and 2002 indicated high numbers of over-wintering fish. Active fish collection, through a variety of gear types was conducted to determine species composition and size, as a supplement to the hydroacoustic information in December 2001 and 2002. Use of multiple sampling techniques revealed that the primary over-wintering species was small freshwater drum. Deep water trawling also collected good numbers of small channel catfish. Both species were represented by small, juvenile fish, estimated to be from one to three years of age. Chevron dikes appear to be meeting critical winter habitat needs for commercial and sport fish species, as well as nursery, rearing and foraging habitat, which are important components of the life histories of many riverine species. Detailed results are available in Appendix B.

**Pool 26, Mile 226 Biological Monitoring.** Four chevron dikes were constructed at this site in December 2002, under the Corps dike and revetment program. The dikes at this location were sampled for the first time in July 2003. Trawling, electro-fishing and gillnetting collected 13 fish species, dominated by juvenile and larval size classes. A number of macroinvertebrates and juvenile mussels were also collected during the trawl

sampling. Primary fish species collected were freshwater drum, channel catfish and gizzard shad. Sampling will continue at this location in 2004.

<u>A&M 3.</u> Multiple Roundpoint Structure Monitoring. In 1998, the A&M Program constructed a multiple round point structure (MRS) in Pool 25 (river mile 265.7L). This innovative training structure consists of 6 separate round rock points, or cones, on 100 ft centers extending from the bank in a fashion similar to a wing dike. The round point structure was developed to function as a wing dike and appears at the water surface to be a heavily notched wing dike. Each of the six points stands alone and is not connected to the other points.

The multiple round point structure has been monitored since construction for both fish use and bathymetric changes. Electro-fish sampling has been conducted by the Illinois Department of Natural Resources at the site since 1998. The structure was sampled three times in 2003. To date, the total number of species collected is 30. Gizzard shad, emerald shiners, and flathead catfish exhibit the highest overall catch rate, followed by common carp, freshwater drum, and channel catfish. Blue sucker have been collected in four of the six years of sampling. This big river species is of interest because they are uncommonly collected in the Mississippi River and is considered a species of concern by natural resource agencies. The Illinois report concluded that the structure was providing useful and valuable habitat (Appendix C). Bathymetric surveys have shown that the MRS have increased diversity at the site through a series of individual scour holes that have been created directly below and downstream of the MRS. The area was all shallow sand wave habitat prior to construction.

Future A & M construction plans call for an additional row of round point structures to be constructed in 2005, off-set from the existing row. The second row, constructed upstream of the first row, will have the round points centered in the gaps left between the structures in the first row. The addition of the second row of structures should increase the effectiveness of the round points as a river training structure while increasing overall habitat diversity. Monitoring at the site will continue.

#### <u>A&M 4</u>. Off-bankline Revetment Monitoring.

No off-bankline revetment monitoring occurred in 2002 or 2003. Monitoring may occur in future years if or when there are plans to place new off-bankline revetment.

<u>A&M 5</u>. Effects of Environmental Pool Management on Fish and Wildlife. The St. Louis District has employed Environmental Pool Management (EPM) since 1994 to provide benefits to fish and wildlife. EPM resulted from operational changes, within the parameters laid out in the operations manual for the pool, and in the way the navigation pools are regulated after high water events. What results is the growth of moist soil vegetation in the lower ends of Pools 24, 25, and 26. This vegetation becomes available to fish, aquatic insects, and migratory birds as water levels are allowed to rise. The District has been exploring ways to further enhance EPM but lacked background information upon which to base changes. Southern Illinois University-Carbondale has been studying the response of waterbirds, aquatic invertebrates, fish, vegetation and water quality since 2001. The final report of these studies was completed in 2003. (Appendix D).

The hydraulic regimes that have resulted from EPM have been monitored as in the past, and summarized in the final report. Data was collected for three years with a different hydrologic regime each year. Results compare high flow, low flow and moderate flow years in order to predict results of each and recommend changes in EPM implementation with each flow level. The report suggests that inter-annual variability in water levels in the lower pool leads to a diversity of biotic responses that may enhance the overall diversity of the pool community.

**5A. Response of Fish, Invertebrates, Vegetation, Waterbirds, and Water Quality to Environmental Pool Management: Mississippi River Pool 25.** Field surveys in 2002 recorded fourteen species of wetland plants resulting from the EPM effort with sedges being most common, followed by pigweed and millet. Conversion of seed biomass to potential waterfowl use days revealed an abundance of available forage. Data from several successive years suggests that EPM continues to produce a plant community comprised mainly of moist-soil species that generate abundant seed for waterfowl. Waterbird surveys were initiated in 2001 and continued in 2002 with seven species recorded. Killdeer were the most abundant species, followed by Great-blue Heron, Pectoral Sandpiper and Canada goose. Sora rails, a secretive species whose presence is not apparent to the causal observer, appeared to use the newly flooded vegetation extensively in the fall, as evidenced by successful attempts to induce vocalization by a number of individuals.

Waterfowl species composition in the study areas increased in 2002 with the addition of three species of dabblers and two diver species. All were absent from the survey in 2001. The increased number of species may have been due to the increased amount of residual vegetation present in the surveyed areas. Surveys also documented an abundance of vegetative seeds present for waterfowl use during fall migration. Data from all three years support the idea that EPM improves habitat quality for migratory birds. Data also indicates that altering drawdown characteristics to improve conditions for fish may not lower the quality of the habitat created for waterfowl.

Fishes appeared to be benefited by all three drawdown regimes, but results varied for individual species. The early prolonged drawdown (1999) had a dramatic response by vegetation. Fish sampling revealed that the drawdown response was high for small, backwater fish, low for sunfish and high for young of the year of a variety of species.

However, one major drawback was low dissolved oxygen due to the decomposition of some of the dense vegetation upon re-flooding. Fish use the following spring appeared to be high. A late drawdown of short duration occurred in 2000(in fact, held steady to accommodate the spring fish spawn) but produced hardly any vegetation. Fish response to this drawdown was high for sunfishes, and water quality (DO) remained high. The late drawdown of long duration but moderate reduction in water levels (2001) produced a moderate amount of vegetation with high diversity. Fish response was high for small backwater fish, moderate for sunfish and high for a variety of young of the year. Water quality (DO) under this drawdown scenario remained high. The latter regime appeared to provide the most general benefit to fish. Based upon the studies of the three regimes, a drawdown no greater than two feet below full pool appears to be an adequate compromise between vegetation production and maintaining backwater fish faunas. The final report recommended a continuation of the environmental pool management effort for the benefit of a variety of aquatic and semi-aquatic species. Macroinvertebrates and zooplankton were included in this recommendation. Although not included in the management goals for environmental pool management, these groups have a substantial role in a successful ecosystem management plan, and are enhanced by the various water level management regimes.

<u>A&M 6</u>. Fish Passage Improvement at Lock and Dam 25. No activity occurred in this work item in 2002. Based upon information derived during earlier work, gates 15, 16, and 17 were manipulated in 2003 prior to open river conditions, to extend the available period of fish passage by over 36 hours. Some experimental gate manipulations were completed in previous years. A final report is still pending.

<u>A&M 7</u>. Wood Structure and the O&M Program on the Open River. The A&M program partner agencies have long requested that the St. Louis District explore ways to incorporate wood structures into our Operation and Maintenance Program on the Mississippi River. The potential environmental benefits of the District incorporating woody structures into its O&M program include increased habitat diversity and increased organic matter in the river. In November 2000, a meeting was held between the Corps, Illinois Department of Natural Resources and the USFWS to determine how and where to place woody structure. It was decided initially that two different types of structures would be prepared, wood bundles and a modified pile dike structure. The logs to be used for the project came courtesy of the Westvaco Corporation.

The St. Louis District placed wood structures at three locations in the middle Mississippi River during July and August, 2001. Log bundles were placed in Calico Chute R.M. 148.3L – 147.3L at four different locations. Log bundles were placed at two locations along the main channel border between R.M. 165.5R and 165.0R. Individual logs were driven into the substrate to create modified pile dikes at two sites between R.M. 165.0R and 163.5R. All three sites were monitored in 2003 to assess both the biological benefits of the wood placement and the potential for using woody structure as

river training structures. In addition, a macroinvertebrate investigation was conducted at the woody structure placed along Mosenthein Island at approximate river mile 189.0. A final report is pending.

<u>A&M 8</u>. Wing Dike Modification Post-project monitoring, Dike 53.0L. A previously constructed dike was considered to be a navigation hazard at this site. The dike extended 600 ft. into the river and had an elevation of +15 ft. LWRP (310.48) when originally constructed. Through coordination with regional resource agency representatives, agreement was reached to lower the last 300 ft. of the dike (riverward) to -15 ft. while leaving the remainder intact, with consequential monitoring of the impacts to the existing scour hole and over-wintering fish. Modification of the dike occurred in August 2000.

Sampling parameters included multi-beam bathymetry, velocity, hydroacoustic and gill net fisheries data both before (January 2000) and after dike modification (February 2001 and 2002).

Bathymetric survey data showed a distinct difference between pre and postconstruction. Pre-construction data showed the presence of two holes below the dike, while post-construction data showed only one hole directly below the weir. Field observations of the hydroacoustic data showed fish using the entire area behind the dike, both before and after modification. Gill net catch species composition was similar in both pre and post-construction sampling, though numbers and species composition did drop the second year. Fish collected in 2002 included the federally endangered pallid sturgeon.

Results of this work are in Appendix E.

#### FY 2004 A&M Program

The FY 2004 A&M budget was expected to be \$1 million, but was reduced to \$600,000. Work items include: completion of the Carroll Island micro-model (271-267); completion of the Buffalo Chute micro-model; completion of the open river thalweg disposal experiment; completion of the generic notch and dike configuration micro-model; completion of the annual report for 2002-2003; and, physical and biological monitoring.

Fiscal Year	Total Expended
FY 1996	1,054,000
FY 1997	1,489,000
FY 1998	1,060,000
FY 1999	1,040,000
FY 2000	421,000
FY 2001	684,439
FY 2002	148,221
FY 2003	684,823
	6,581,483

# St. Louis District Avoid and Minimize Program Dollars Expended, 1996 - 2003

★ TOTAL A&M PROGRAM DOLLARS THROUGH FY 2003

# Appendices

# Appendix A.

Cottonwood Island Chevron Dike Fisheries Evaluation Update - Illinois Department of Natural Resources

# Appendix B.

Over-Wintering Fish Use of Chevron Dikes-Pool 25, Mississippi River - U.S. Army Corps of Engineers- St. Louis District.

# Appendix C.

Multiple Round Point Structures Preliminary Fisheries Evaluation -Illinois Department of Natural Resources

# Appendix D.

Responses of Fishes, Waterbirds, Invertebrates, Vegetation, and Water Quality to Environmental Pool Management: Mississippi River Pool 25. - Southern Illinois University, Carbondale, Ill.

# Appendix E.

Dike 53 Pre and Post-Modification Physical and Biological Monitoring Report - U.S. Army Corps of Engineers, St. Louis District.

# Appendix A.

Cottonwood Island Chevron Dike Fisheries Evaluation Update - Illinois Department of Natural Resources Cottonwood Island Chevron Dike Fisheries Evaluation Update

> Prepared for: U.S. Army Corps of Engineers St.Louis District

Prepared by: Elmer R. Atwood Illinois Department of Natural Resources Fisheries Division Rivers and Streams Program

May 2004

### Introduction

The Illinois Department of Natural Resources, with assistance from the St. Louis District, Corps of Engineers, has conducted fish sampling with A.C. boat electrofishing (EF) at the Cottonwood Island chevron dikes since October 1993. Three stone filled chevrons were constructed by the St. Louis District in the October 1993. The chevrons were constructed as an alternative toa rock closing structure between the upper ends of Sand Bar Island and North Fritz Island, between river miles 290 and 289. Construction of two more chevrons at this location is planned. The chevrons were constructed to increase the proportion of the flow in the main channel with the goal of reducing the amount of maintenance dredging in this river reach. Habitat along the outside of the chevrons is main channel border with constantly flowing water, while that inside the chevrons is quiet backwater type, until the structures are overtopped.

### Methods

The upstream and downstream most chevrons have been sampled, along with a small backwater slough at Drift Island as a control station. In 1998 two additional control stations (Head of Bay Island and main channel border along Cottonwood Island, adjacent to the upper chevron) were sampled to evaluate them for possible inclusion in the study. Head of Bay Island was added as a control station. The main channel border station was sampled only one time. The dates of sampling for these sites, as well as EF time period for each site are presented in Table 1.

The electrofishing unit used in this study consists of a 230 volt, 4000 watt, 3 phase A.C. generator which energizes 3 steel cable electrodes (5/8") suspended from 3 booms projecting off the bow of the boat (18' welded aluminum boat). The electrodes are approximately 5' apart, project about 6' off the bow and extend into the water about 4' in depth, thus creating an electric field with an approximate diameter of 10' and reaching a depth of about 6'. Typically 6 - 10 amperes of current are generated within this field. The sampling is conducted by a two person crew, one stationed in the bow of the boat to dip stunned fish with a long handled dip net from the water and into a oxygenated live well, and one operating the motor. Typically, two EF runs are conducted at each chevron, one along the outside of the chevron and one within the inside of the chevron. Rough sketches of the study area and typical chevron sampling runs are attached.

After each EF run the fish are identified to species, weighed and measured, checked for abnormalities and disease, and returned live to the river. Fishes too small to identify in the field are preserved and returned to the lab for processing. Data are tabulated on standard field sheets and later entered into the Department's fisheries database (Fisheries Analysis System). Voucher specimens were sent to the Department of Zoology at Southern Illinois University, Carbondale for preservation and storage.

### **Results and Discussion**

A total of 12306 fishes representing 59 species have been collected during 1773 minutes of electrofishing (104.11 fish/15 ef min). When these data are summarized by habitat type (inside the chevron, outside the chevron, Drift Island Slough and Head of Bay Island) over all sampling periods (Table 2), the highest catch rate was observed inside the chevrons (135.92 fish/15 min EF), followed by Drift Island Slough (111.29 fish/15 min EF), outside the chevrons (87.71 fish/15 min EF) and Head of Bay Island (58.17 fish/15 min EF). The number of species collected was also highest inside the chevrons (44 species), followed by Drift Island Slough (41 species), outside the chevrons (33 species) and Head of Bay Island (31 species) [Table 2]. Fifty one of the 58 species collected have been collected at the chevrons (inside and outside combined).

When the total number of species collected at each station over all years are compared (Table 3), the highest species richness was observed inside the upper chevron and at Drift Island Slough (42 species), followed by upper chevron outside (32 species), Head of Bay Island (31 species), lower chevron inside (28 species), and lower chevron outside (19 species). When total catch rates for each site (over all sampling periods) are compared, the catch rate at the upper inside chevron is higher than all other sites with 137.01 fish/15 min EF, followed by lower chevron inside (130.94 fish/15 min) and Drift Island Slough (111.29 fish/15 min) [Table 3]. Although some of the difference in catch rates and species richness can be explained by variable sampling efforts among stations, and differences in electrofishing efficiency among stations, these data suggest the habitat created inside the chevron dikes are holding more individual fishes and more fish species than either the habitat immediately outside of the chevrons or nearby side channel or backwater habitats.

The total catch rate for longnose gar, bowfin, bigmouth buffalo, smallmouth buffalo, black buffalo, black crappie, white crappie, largemouth bass, bluegill and orangespotted sunfish was highest in Drift Island Slough. The total catch rates for spotfin shiner, emerald shiner, sand shiner, channel catfish, flathead catfish and smallmouth bass were highest on the outside of the chevrons (Table 3). The total catch rates for gizzard shad, bullhead minnow, river shiner, channel shiner, bullhead minnow, quillback, river carpsucker, white bass, green sunfish, sauger and freshwater drum were higher inside chevrons than elsewhere (Table 3). The fish communities described by the composition of fishes collected in this study suggest that the habitat inside the chevrons is ecologically intermediate between main channel border and side channel border and backwater habitats. This is logical, as the backwater type habitat inside the chevrons is nested within main channel border habitat.

Looking at the annual catch rates of selected numerically dominant fishes which prefer either flowing water or quiet water help illustrate the point. Plots of the annual catch rates for the current loving emerald shiner and spotfin shiner for three habitat types indicate that densities of these fishes inside the chevrons are generally lower that rate outside and higher than those at Drift Slough (Figures 1 & 2). Conversely, the catch rates for smallmouth buffalo and bluegill, fishes which generally prefer quiet water habitats, indicate the opposite trend, the estimated density of these fishes inside the chevrons is lower than at Drifts Island Slough and higher than outside the chevrons (Figures 3 & 4).

An examination of the length frequencies of selected fishes collected from the vicinity of the chevrons and Drift Island Slough helps illustrate the similarities and differences in the fish populations inhabitating these habitat types. For instance, although smallmouth buffalo densities associated with the chevrons appear to be considerably less than those in Drift Island Slough, the size range observed for this species is slightly greater in the vicinity of the chevrons than in the slough. This may indicate the nursery habitat provided by the chevron and slough habitats are similar in quality for this species (Atwood, 2001).

The channel catfish catch rate was almost three times higher along the outside of the chevrons than inside, suggesting higher densities outside. The channel catfish catch rate at Drift Island Slough is similar to that observed inside. The size structure of channel catfish collected at Drift Island Slough, inside and outside the chevrons indicates similar sized fishes are utilizing these areas. The catch rate data coupled with the length frequency data suggests that adult fish are residing most often outside the chevrons and occasionally move into the inside. The purpose of such movement is unknown, but at least two possibilities exist. Channel catfish may use the inside as a temporary resting place from higher current velocities experienced on outside, and may be utilizing the slighty higher density of forage fishes and slighter different macroinvertebrate assemblage (Ecological Specialists, Inc 1997) found inside the chevrons.

Unlike the channel catfish, the catch rate for white bass on the inside was almost 2 times that on the outside and the observed size distribution of these fishes between these habitats is markedly different. The majority of white bass found inside were young of the year fishes, while most of those fish collected on the outside of the chevrons were one year or older, suggesting the interior habitat is providing nursery habitat for young white bass (Atwood, 2001).

### Conclusion

The data collected thus far in this evaluation suggest that chevron dikes are providing useful and valuable habitat for a variety of riverine fishes. The outside of chevrons have been shown to provide excellent habitat for quality sized channel catfish, flathead catfish, common carp and a variety of minnows and shiners. Smallmouth bass, uncommon within this river reach, have also been collected along the outside of chevrons. From the species composition and the number of young of the year fishes present, the inside of chevrons appear to be providing backwater type habitat (at appropriate water levels) in a reach of river where such habitat is limited.

## **Literature Cited**

Atwood, E.R. 2001. Cottonwood Island Chevron Dike Fisheries Evaluation Update. Design Memorandum No. 24 Avoid and Minimize Measures 2000 Progress Report. U.S. Army Engineering District - St. Louis, June 2001.

Ecological Specialists, Inc. 1997. Macroinvertebrates Associated with Habitats of Chevron Dikes in Pool 24 of the Mississippi River. Design Memorandum No. 24 Avoid and Minimize Measures 2000 Progress Report. U.S. Army Engineering District - St. Louis, December 1997.

Table 1. Sampling dates and electrofishing effort for Cottonwood Island chevron dike study 1993 - 2003.

		Electrofishing
Sampling date	Station name	effort(min)
	Cottonwood MCB	20
	Drift Island Slough	30
	Drift Island Slough	30
	Drift Island Slough	
		30
	Drift Island Slough	30
	Drift Island Slough	15
8-Oct-96	Drift Island Slough	15 30
4-Aug-97	Drift Island Slough	30
4-Aug-97	Drift Island Slough Drift Island Slough	
		30
	Drift Island Slough	30
	Head of Bay Island	20
26-Aug-99	Head of Bay Island	15
23-Sep-99	Head of Bay Island	20
	Head of Bay Island	20
	Head of Bay Island	15
	Head of Bay Island	15
	Head of Bay Island	20
	Head of Bay Island	15
	Head of Bay Island	15
19-Sep-02	Head of Bay Island	15
27-Jun-03	Head of Bay Island	18
	Head of Bay Island	17
	Lower Chevron Inside	9
	Lower Chevron Inside	16
	Lower Chevron Inside	15
	Upper Chevron Inside	9
	Upper Chevron Inside	14
	Upper Chevron Inside	16
	Upper Chevron Inside	14
	Upper Chevron Inside	15
	Upper Chevron Inside	15
	Upper Chevron Inside	15
	Upper Chevron Inside	10
	Upper Chevron Inside	15
	Upper Chevron Inside	15
17-Aug-98	Upper Chevron Inside	15

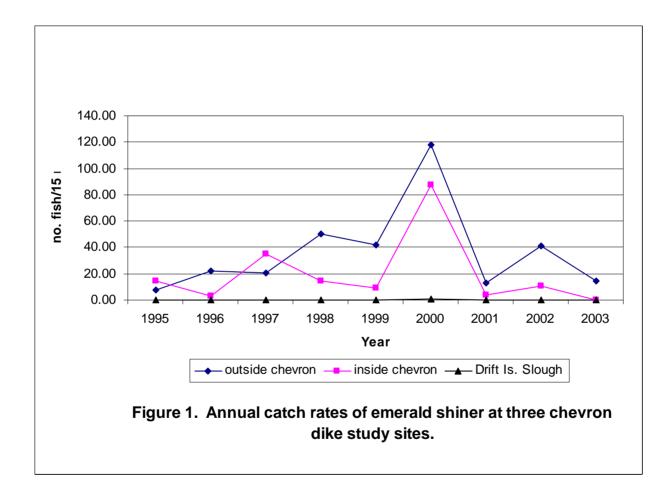
		Ele etrofichie e
Sampling date	Station name	Electrofishing effort(min)
	Upper Chevron Inside	15
	Upper Chevron Inside	15
	Upper Chevron Inside	13
	Upper Chevron Inside	12
22-Way-00	Upper Chevron Inside	12
29-Aug-00	Upper Chevron Inside	15
29-Sep-00	Upper Chevron Inside	15
		15
	Upper Chevron Inside	15
	Upper Chevron Inside	17
	Upper Chevron Inside	
	Upper Chevron Inside	15
	Upper Chevron Inside	15
19-Sep-02	Upper Chevron Inside	15
	Lower Chevron Outside	9
	Lower Chevron Outside	16
	Lower Chevron Outside	15
	Upper Chevron Outside	9
	Upper Chevron Outside	14
	Upper Chevron Outside	16
	Upper Chevron Outside	14
	Upper Chevron Outside	15
9-Sep-96	Upper Chevron Outside	15
8-Oct-96	Upper Chevron Outside	15
	Upper Chevron Outside	10
26-Sep-97	Upper Chevron Outside	15
12-Jun-98	Upper Chevron Outside	20
17-Aug-98	Upper Chevron Outside	15
	Upper Chevron Outside	15
	Upper Chevron Outside	15
23-Sep-99	Upper Chevron Outside	12
22-May-00	Upper Chevron Outside	12
29-Aug-00	Upper Chevron Outside	15
29-Sep-00	Upper Chevron Outside	15
18-Oct-00	Upper Chevron Outside	15
	Upper Chevron Outside	15
	Upper Chevron Outside	18
	Upper Chevron Outside	15
	Upper Chevron Outside	15
	Upper Chevron Outside	20
	Upper Chevron Outside	15
	Upper Chevron Outside	15
	Upper Chevron Outside	15
	Upper Chevron Outside	19
	Total effort to date	1773

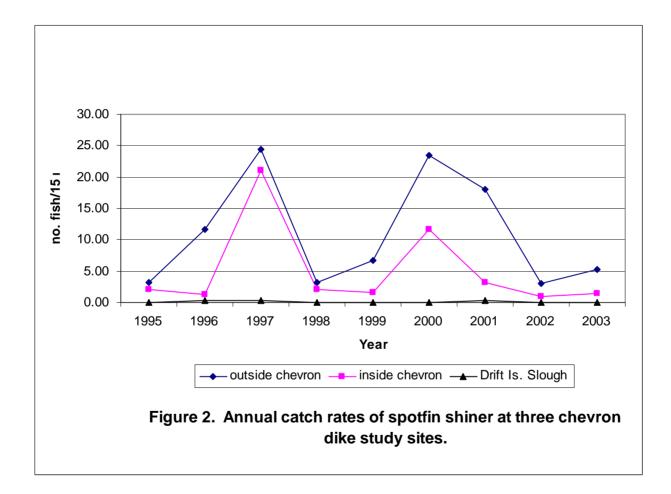
Table 2. Composition of fishes collected with boat electrofishing at Cottonwood Island Chevron Dikes study area, 1993	2003.
---	-------

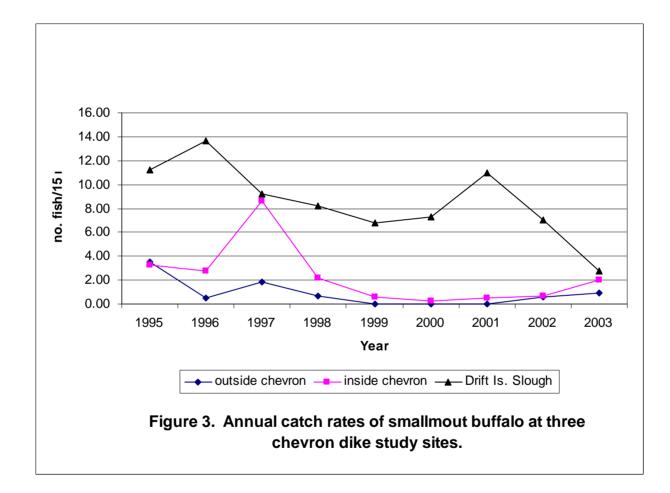
and the second se	Chevron		Chevron			on total	Head of	the second s	Drift Is.		All Sta	
sampling effort (min)	474		50	and on particular strength of the second stre	97		205	and the second se	570	and the second se	177	
Species	N	N/15min	N	N/15min	N	N/15min	N	N/15min	N	N/15min	N	N/15min
	-											
Paddletish				-			-	-	1	0.026	1	0.00
Shortnese gar	5	0.158	-		5	0.077	5	0.366			15	
Longnose gar	-				_				7	0.184	7	
Bowfin	-								34	0.895	34	
American eel			3	0.089	3						3	.0.02
Skipjack herring	1	0.032	in a start		1	0.015	1	0.073		1	2	
Gizzard shad	1094	34.620	260	7,738	1354		23	1.683	389	10.237	1766	14.94
Threadfin shad	2	0.063			2	0.031			1	S	2	0.01
Mooneye			4	0.119	4			1	1		4	0.03
Bighead carp	3	0.095			3	0.046			1	0.026	4	0.03
Silver carp			1.0.0		10 mil			-	1	0.026	1	0.00
Goldfish	4	0.127		1	4	0.061			3	0.079	7	
Carp	61	1.930	139	4,137	200	3.067	73	5.341	176	4.632	449	
Carp x Goldfish hybrid				-	20		-	Contraction of the second s	1	0.026	1	0.008
Central stoneroller			2	0.060	2	0.031	1	0.073			3	
Suckermouth minnow	5	0.158			5						5	
Silver chub	7		11	0.327	18			-	14	0.368	32	
Silvery minnow	-	0.000			10		5	0.365		0.000	5	the second se
Spotlin shiner	145	4.589	361	10.744	506	7.761	88	6.439	4	0.105	598	
Red shiner	143	0.443	.48		62		34	2.488	4	0.105	96	
	14	0.943	.48	0.208			34	2.468		0.000		
Bluntnose minnow					18			1.747.7	1		19	
Bullhead minnow	554	17.532	77	2.292	631	9.678	24	1.756	80		735	6.21
Emerald shiner	726	22.975	1262	37.560	1988		207	15.146	4	0.105	2199	18.604
Silverband shiner	1	0.032			1						1	0.008
River shiner	62	1.962	36		98						.98	
Bigmouth shiner	1	12.26	1		1					1	1	0.008
Sand shiner	9		19		28			_			28	
Channel shiner	98	3.101	74	2.202	172	2.638	13	0.951	1	0.026	186	1,574
Spottail shiner	4	0.127			4			2		and the second s	4	0.034
Shiner spp.	13	0.411			13	0.199					13	0.110
Bigmouth buttalo	20	0.633	1	0.030	21	0.322	19	1,390	143	3.763	183	1.546
Smallmouth buffalo	68	2.152	29	0.863	97	1.488	10	0.732	336	8.842	443	3.74
Black buffalo	1	0.032			1	0.015	3	0.220	16	0.421	20	0.16
Carpsucker spp.	14	0.443			14	0.215	-	1 month			14	0.118
Quilback	15	0.475	1	0.030	16				1	0.026	17	0.144
River carpsucker	119	3.766	1	and the second se	120		3	0.220	25	0.658	148	
Highfin carpsucker	1	0.032	-	0.000	1						1	
Spotted sucker	-	0.955				0.010			5	0.132	5	
Shorthead redhome	4	0.127	13	0.387	17	0.261	5	0.366	9		31	0.26
	3		10	0.307	3		2	0.146	P	Stear.	5	
Golden redhome	44		132	3.929	176		24	1.756	63	1.658	263	2 22
Channel catfish	16			4.048	1/6		15	1.756	51	1.342	263	1.84
Flathead catfish	10	0.506	136	the second s							the second se	the second se
Freckled madtom	-		2	0.060	2		1	0.073	1	0.025	4	
Mosquitofish	23			-	23		1	0.073	55	1.447	79	
Brook silverside	3				3				2	0.053	5	
White bass	36	1,139			58		8	0.585	6	0.158	72	
Yellow bass	4	0.127		0.030	5						5	
Black crapple	12	0.360			12			1.756		5.053	228	
White crappie	2	0.063			2		1	0.073		1.816	72	0.60
Largemouth bass	143	4.525			220			1.829		5.132	440	the second se
Smallmouth bass		1.2.2.4	7	0.208	7			0.073	1	The second second	8	
Warmouth	8	0.253			8				16	0.421	24	0.203
Green sunfish	158			1.250				0.366	15	0.395	220	1.86
Bluegill x Green sunfish	1				1	the second se			1.4	in the second	1	
Bluegill	446			2.560	532	the second se		9.659	1652	43.474	2316	19.59
Redear sunfish	1				1	the second s			2	0.053	3	
Orangespotted sunfish	139			0.089	142	and the second se	6	0.439		12.763	633	
	139	4,503		0.963	146	B-170	-	91400	1	Contraction of the local division of the loc	1	the second se
Walleye		0.127		-	4	0.061			2		6	
Sauger	4	0.127		0.089				0.073		0.000	4	
Slenderhead darter	-		3					0.073		0.050		
Logperch	1	0.032	2	0.060	3	0.046	-		2		5	
									4	and the second se	4	
Mud darter												
Freshwater drum	190	6.013						2.561	159		469	the second se
	190 4295 44	135.918		87.708		111.074		58.171	159 4229 41	111,289	469 12266 59	103.77

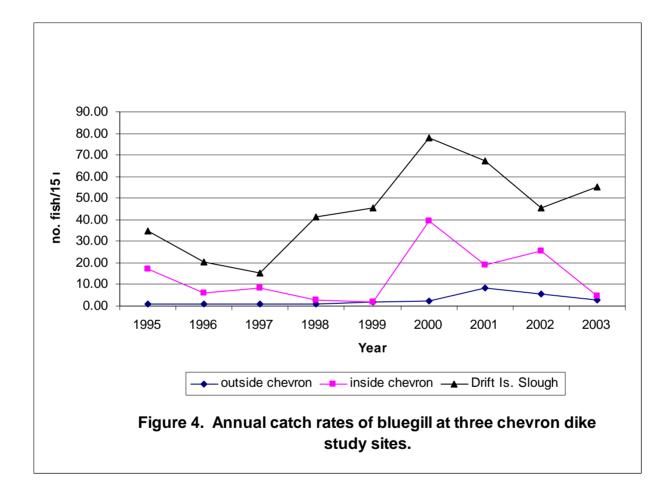
#### Table 3. Summary of fishes collected with boat electrofishing at Cottonwood Island Chevron Dikes study area, 1993 - 2003.

		Chev	rons			Control sit	es	
	Lower Inside	Upper inside	Lower outside	Upper outside	Head of Bay Is.	MCB	Drift Is. Slough	All Stations
sampling effort (min)	85	389	100	404	205	20	570	1773
Species								
Deddlafiah	_							
Paddlefish Shortnose gar	_	5			5		1 5	1 15
Longnose gar	_	5			5		5	7
Bowfin							, 34	34
American eel	-			3			01	3
Skipjack herring		1			1			2
Gizzard shad	215	879	41	219	23	5	389	1771
Threadfin shad	1	1						2
Mooneye				4				4
Silver carp							1	1
Bighead carp	1	2					1	4
Goldfish		4					3	7
Carp	7	54	27	112	73	4		453
Carp x Goldfish hybrid							1	1
Central stoneroller		0		2	1			3
Suckermouth minnow	3	2	2	9			4.4	5 32
Silver chub Silvery minnow		7	2	9	5		14	<u> </u>
Spotfin shiner	52	93	57	304	с 88	3	4	5 601
Red shiner	1	13	5	43	34	5	4	96
Bluntnose minnow	1	10		7	0-1		1	19
Bullhead minnow	114	440	7	70	24	1	80	736
Emerald shiner	119	607	194	1068	207	3		2202
Silverband shiner	1							1
River shiner	20	42	13	23		2		100
Bigmouth shiner				1				1
Sand shiner		9	1	18				28
Channel shiner	5	93	8	66	13	2	1	188
Spottail shiner		4						4
Shiner spp.	10	13			10		4.40	13
Bigmouth buffalo	10	10		1	19		143	183
Smallmouth buffalo Black buffalo	27	41	8	21	10 3	2	336 16	445 20
Carpsucker spp.	-	14			3		10	14
Quillback	5	14		1		1	1	14
River carpsucker	30	89		1	3	3	25	151
Highfin carpsucker		1						1
Spotted sucker							5	5
Shorthead redhorse		4	4	9	5	5	9	36
Golden redhorse	1	2			2	1		6
Channel catfish	8	36	56	76	24	2	63	265
Flathead catfish	3	13	27	109	15		51	218
Freckled madtom				2	1		1	4
Mosquitofish		23			1		55	79
Brook silverside		3	-				2	5
White bass	14	22	5	17	8	1	6	73
Yellow bass	3	4	1		24		192	5 228
Black crappie White crappie	3	9			24		69	228
Largemouth bass	11	132		77	25		195	440
Smallmouth bass		132	1	6			0	440
Warmouth		8		0			16	24
Green sunfish	4	154		42	5		15	220
Bluegill x Green sunfish		1						1
Bluegill	23	423	4	82	132	1	1652	2317
Redear sunfish		1					2	3
Orangespotted sunfish	23	116		3	6		485	633
Walleye							1	1
Sauger		4					2	6
Slenderhead darter				3	1			4
Logperch		1		2			2	5
Mud darter							4	4
Freshwater drum	39	151	18	67	35	4		473
Total number of fish collected	742 130.94	3553 137.01	479 71.85	2468 91.63	795 58.17	40 30.00	4229 111.29	12306 104.11
Total number of fish collected/15min ef		45	19	91.63		30.00		63
Number of fish species collected	28	45	19	32	31	16	43	03









# Appendix B.

Over-Wintering Fish Use of Chevron Dikes-Pool 25, Mississippi River - U.S. Army Corps of Engineers-St. Louis District.

# Biological Monitoring Report Over-Wintering Fish Use of Chevron Dikes Pool 25, Mississippi River

# US Army Corps of Engineers, St. Louis District Avoid and Minimize Program Brian Johnson

**Background:** Three chevron dikes were constructed in Pool 25 of the Mississippi River (M.R.M. 266.0R) between June 1998 and March 1999. These innovative channel training structures were built under the St. Louis District's Avoid and Minimize program. At this location the three chevron dikes, which look like "V's or U's" with the apex pointing upstream, were built in a downstream line and act to deflect flow towards the channel. These structures were placed in lieu of traditional channel dikes, which run out from the bank perpendicular to the flow. The three chevron dikes were constructed as stepped up dikes, with the top of the upper chevron dike two feet lower than the lower chevron dike and one foot lower than the middle chevron dike. During high flow, a deep hole is scoured in the area behind the chevron dike's apex. The slack-water area that forms behind the structures, outside of high flow conditions, creates unique backwater like habitat. Previous fish sampling work on chevron dikes in Pool 24 (Atwood 2001) found that a variety of fishes are using this habitat. Over 48 species of fish have been collected in association with the Pool 24 chevron dikes. Atwood's work has shown that the slack-water conditions inside the chevron dikes in Pool 24 provide favorable nursery habitat to young-of-the year and juvenile fishes. His work did not examine fish use of chevron dikes as over-wintering habitat.



Figure 1. Pool 25 Chevron dikes, Mississippi River Mile 266

Many over-wintering fish in the Mississippi River actively seek out deep, low velocity areas like those seen behind chevron dikes. The same conditions that make those areas attractive to young

fish during the growing season should also make them attractive to fish seeking refuge from winter flows. In 1999, the Corps began a study looking at fish use of the Pool 25 chevron dikes as over-wintering habitat.

**Sampling Effort:** To examine fish use of chevron dikes as over-wintering habitat, the area behind the chevron dikes was sampled using hydroacoustics, gill nets, deep water electro-fishing, deep water purse seining, and deep water trawling. Six hydroacoustic fish samples have been taken behind the Pool 25 chevron dikes since 1999. The chevrons were sampled in August 1999, December 1999, September 2000, July 2001, December 2001, and December 2002. Transects were run in an upstream direction inside each chevron. The number of transects run inside each chevron varied by chevron and by water levels. Data was reported as an estimate of fish per acre. Information on the individual sampling trips appears at the end of this report. To supplement the hydroacoustic sampling, experimental gill net sampling was conducted in December 2001, and deep water electro-fishing, deep water purse seining, and deep water trawling were conducted in December 2002. To document the physical conditions, velocity and bathymetry data were collected in association with the chevron dikes from 1999 to 2001.

**Results & Conclusions:** Fish were present behind the chevron dikes during all hydroacoustic sampling trips, though there were clear differences between summer and winter use. The six hydroacoustic samples were divided into two distinct periods, three summer samples (August 1999, September 2000, and July 2001) and three winter samples (December 1999, 2001, and 2002). Fish densities were markedly higher in the winter behind the chevron dikes than during the summer samples (Table 2, Figure 2). Winter fish densities averaged 3094 fish per acre compared to average summer fish densities of 492 fish per acre (Table 2). This seasonal discrepancy is strong evidence that fish were actively selecting the habitat created by the chevron dikes, as over-wintering locations.

Fish appear to favor the habitat behind the upper and middle chevron dikes over that of the lower chevron dike (Table 1). This discrepancy becomes more pronounced in the winter samples. The lower dike had no over-wintering fish in 1999 and had lower numbers than the upper and middle dikes in 2001 and 2002 (Figure 3). Fish selection of the upper and middle chevron dikes is likely a product of the depth of the scour holes behind those dikes. Both the upper and middle chevron dikes have created deep scour holes behind the dike (Figure 5), with depths in each hole in excess of 25 feet. In contrast, the lower chevron dike has not developed depths similar to the upper two dikes. This lack of depth behind the lower dike may be due to a number of factors, including the height of that dike (it is two feet higher than the upper chevron dike, one foot higher than the middle chevron dike), the configuration of the lower dike (the riverside leg is much shorter than the bankside leg), and the dissipation of the rivers energy (ability to scour) by the upper two dikes. All three dikes exhibit the low flows conditions sought out by over-wintering fish (Figure 6), with most readings in the shadow of the chevron dike, with the short riverside leg, does not appear to provide the same level of protection from river flows that the upper two dikes afford.

The original study design did not call for active fish collection. However, in December 1999 the hydroacoustic sampling showed high levels of over-wintering fish. When similar results were obtained in December 2001, a team of Corps and Illinois Department of Natural Resource

biologists set experimental gill nets behind the upper two dikes. This work was done to both verify the accuracy of the hydroacoustic results, and to determine what species of fish were using the chevron dike habitat. The results of this effort were very poor with very few fish collected, most of which were small freshwater drum (*Aplodinotus grunniens*). The results of this work answered neither question, and in fact cast doubt upon the accuracy of the hydroacoustic work.

In December 2002 another hydroacoustic sample was collected which also indicated high numbers of over-wintering fish behind the upper and middle chevron dikes. Two separate active collection efforts followed that sample. Immediately following hydroacoustic date collection fisheries staff from SIU-Carbondale completed a series of deep-water AC electro-fishing samples inside the upper and middle chevron dikes. Their work resulted in the collection of large numbers of small freshwater drum, with much smaller numbers of six other species collected. In all 145 fish were collected though that number was artificially low as many freshwater drum, of a similar size to those collected, were noted and not collected.

Approximately two weeks after the deep water electro-fishing work, personnel from the Missouri Department of Conservation conducted deep water purse seine and deep water trawl sampling behind the upper and middle chevron. The deep water purse seining resulted in the collection of 114 fish and nine species of fish. All fish were collected and counted. Similar to the deep water electro-fishing effort, the catch was again dominated by small freshwater drum. Following the purse seining, one deep water trawl was run from the apex of the chevron through the scour holes of both the upper and middle chevron dikes. These two trawls resulted in the collection of 915 fish, comprising 10 species. Consistent with the other sampling techniques, small freshwater drum dominated the catch, followed by good numbers of small channel catfish (*Ictalurus punctatus*). Combined fish catch numbers for all sampling methods are presented in Table 3.

Most of the fish collected in this study were small juvenile fish. Based on previous growth work reported by others (UMRCC 2004) most of the freshwater drum and channel catfish collected (>90% of the total catch) were likely between one to three years of age. At temperatures colder than 4° C many river fish exhibit diminished swimming ability (Sheehan et al 1990). This is especially true of young fish like those collected in this study. At these colder temperatures, young fish seek out areas of very low velocity in which to remain relatively dormant until water temperatures rise in the spring. It appears that the chevron dikes are providing this critical life requisite to young fish.

The depths and low flow conditions seen behind the chevron dikes are not unusual for emergent river training structures. What separates the chevron dike habitat from those other habitats is added environmental functionality of the legs of the dikes, which not only shelter the inside habitat from the higher main channel river flow but also from any wave wash associated with towboats and recreational vessels. That would also help explain why the lower chevron dike, with the short outside leg, contained low numbers of the fish in the winter, once water temperatures dropped below 5°C (Table 1). The protection these legs provide fish from harmful winter disturbance is much greater than what is provided with traditional training structures.

Based on the hydroacoustic sampling and the subsequent active field sampling, chevron dikes

appear to be providing valuable over-wintering habitat to a variety of the fish species, particularly young fish which are most vulnerable to winter mortality. The hydroacoustic sampling found overwintering concentrations greater than 3000 fish per acre, almost five times the concentrations found during the summer. Winter sampling found that over 90% of the total catch was freshwater drum and channel catfish. Channel catfish dominate the Mississippi River commercial fish harvest, while freshwater drum typically rank third or fourth in annual harvest (UMRCC 2004). Creel surveys in Pools 24 and 25 found that freshwater drum and catfish ranked one and two in angler harvest (Brummett 1995). Chevron dikes are meeting critical winter habitat needs for these highly important sport and commercial fish species, along with those of many other species. Coupled with Atwood's findings that chevron dikes are providing valuable nursery, rearing, and forage habitat outside of the winter, it is obvious the chevron dikes not only function as navigation structures, but also provide important components in the life histories of many riverine fish.

### **References:**

Atwood, E.R. 2001. Cottonwood Island Dike Fisheries Evaluation Update. Prepared for U.S. Army Corps of Engineers, St. Louis District. 18 pp.

Brummett, K. 1995. Upper Mississippi River, creel survey of Pools 24 and 25, 1991 through 1993. Unpublished Report. Missouri Department of Conservation, Columbia Missouri.

Sheehan, R.J., L.R. Bodensteiner, W.M. Lewis, D.E. Logsdon, and S.D. Scherck. 1990. Long-term survival and swimming performance of young of the year river fishes at low temperatures: links between physiological capacity and winter habitat requirements. Pages 98-108 in The restoration of midwestern stream habitat: Symposium Proceedings. Rivers and Streams Technical Committee, North Central Division of the American Fisheries Society. 52<sup>nd</sup> Midwest Fish and Wildlife Conference, Minneapolis, MN.

UMRCC 2004. Pitlo, J.M. and J.L. Rasmussen, editors. A Compendium of Fishery Information on the Upper Mississippi River. Upper Mississippi River Conservation Committee, Rock Island, Illinois.

	Sample	Max denth	Fish density	Water temp.	Pool conditions
	date	meters	#/acre	°C	
				_	
Upper Chevron inside	8-4-99	11	325	27.2	Open river
Upper Chevron inside	12-13-99	9	1823	5	Normal pool (winter)
Upper Chevron inside	9-7-00	9	490	24.8	Normal pool
Upper Chevron inside	7-24-01	12	679*	29	Normal pool
Upper Chevron inside	12-11-01	12	3222	6.4	Normal pool
Upper Chevron inside	12-18-02	11	2730	4	Normal pool
Middle Chevron inside	8-4-99	11	402	27.2	Open river
Middle Chevron inside	12-13-99	9	2590	5	Normal pool (winter)
Middle Chevron inside	9-7-00	8	317	24.8	Normal pool
Middle Chevron inside	7-24-01	11	1000*	29	Normal pool
Middle Chevron inside	12-11-01	11	8445	6.4	Normal pool
Middle Chevron inside	12-18-02	10	6793	4	Normal pool
Lower Chevron inside	8-4-99	7	406	27.2	Open river
Lower Chevron inside	12-13-99	4	0	5	Normal pool (winter)
Lower Chevron inside	9-7-00	5	52	24.8	Normal pool
Lower Chevron inside	7-24-01	7	757	29	Normal pool
Lower Chevron inside	12-11-01	6	2063	6.4	Normal pool
Lower Chevron inside	12-16-02	6	182	4	Normal pool

\*some transects lengths were estimated, due to GPS failure

Table 1. Hydroacoustic sample information for the Pool 25 chevron dike field.

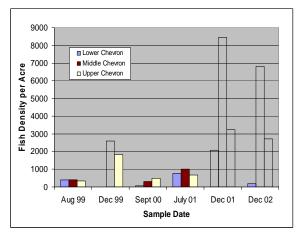


Figure 2. Hydroacoustic fish density per acre estimates for the Pool 25 chevron dikes. Winter density estimates were over 5 times higher than summer densities.

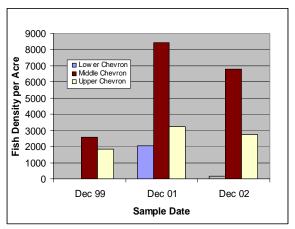


Figure 3. Hydroacoustic winter fish density per acre estimates for the Pool 25 chevron dikes. Note the lower chevron dike has the lowest densities during each sample.

Chevron	Sample period	N	Avg. Density (fish per acre)	95 % Confidence Interval	Std. Deviation
All 3	winter	9	3094	2164	2816
Upper & Middle	winter	6	4267	2818	2686
All 3	summer	9	492	215	280
Upper & Middle	summer	6	535	276	263

Table 2. Fish density estimates for winter and summer use of the Pool 25 chevron dikes. Densities were estimated using hydroacoustic equipment.

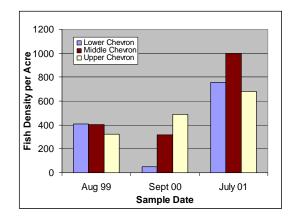


Figure 4. Hydroacoustic summer fish density per acre estimates for the Pool 25 chevron dikes. All three chevron dikes exhibit similar densities estimates.

Species	Total number	% of catch	Avg. length (cm)	Avg. length (in)
freshwater drum*	970*	82.7*	222.2	8.7
channel catfish	104	8.9	209.7	8.3
mooneye	40	3.4	196.7	7.7
blue catfish	14	1.2	157.9	6.2
river carpsucker	14	1.2	236.7	9.3
smallmouth buffalo	12	1.0	354.3	13.9
common carp	6	0.5	402.0	15.8
goldeye	5	0.4	270.6	10.7
quillback	3	0.3	302.0	11.9
bigmouth buffalo	2	0.2	378.0	14.9
shorthead redhorse	1	0.1	240.0	9.4
shortnose gar	1	0.1	585.0	23.0
white bass	1	0.1	236.0	9.3

Table 3. Species collected during winter sampling in December 2002. Sampling effort included deep water electro-fishing, deep water bottom trawling, and deep water purse seining. Percent of catch numbers are estimates, as not all freshwater drum were collected during electro-fishing. The actual percentages would have been higher for freshwater drum. Average length by species was for all fish collected except for freshwater drum, which was a subset of 552 fish.

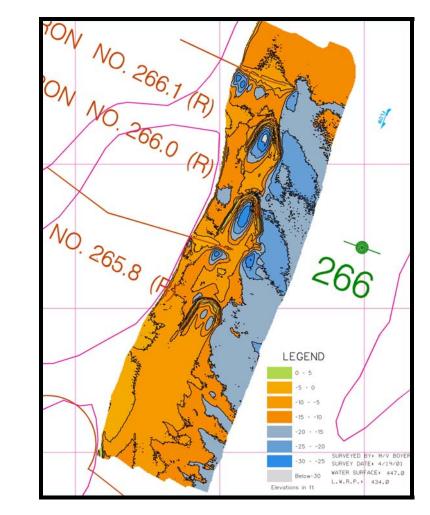


Figure 5. Bathymetric survey conducted at the Pool 25 chevron dikes in April 2001. The upper and middle chevron dikes show depths in excess of 25 ft. The depths behind the lower chevron dike are much shallower. Note the shorter riverside leg on the lower chevron dike.

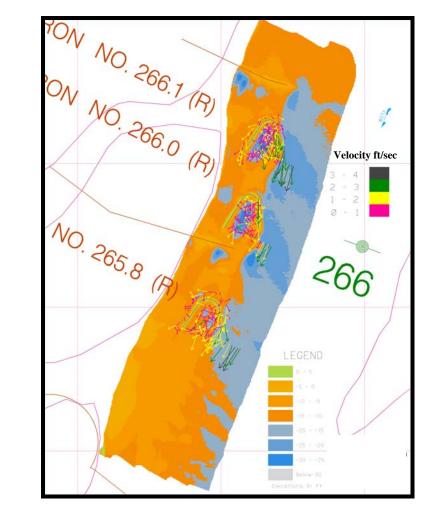


Figure 6. Velocity survey conducted at the Pool 25 chevron dikes in August and December 1999. Red arrows indicate flows suitable for over-wintering habitat (less than 1 ft per second). Note the higher flows (greens and grays) in the channel adjacent to the

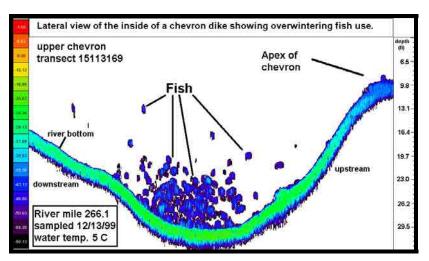


Figure 7. Hydroacoustic printout showing winter fish use of the upper chevron dike.



Figure 9. Fish collected in the scour hole behind the upper chevron dike by Missouri Department of Conservation personnel using a 16 ft bottom trawl, 30 December 2002.



Figure 8. Missouri Department of Conservation personnel conducting purse seine sampling, 30 December 2002.



Figure 10. SIU-Carbondale personnel conducting deep water AC electro-fishing, 18 December 2002.

## Appendix A Individual Trip Reports Pool 25 Chevron dikes

#### 4 August 1999

All three chevron dikes were sampled. Water temperature was 27.2°C. Pool 25 was at open river but the chevron dikes were not overtopped. The MV Boyer was used to collect bathymetry, velocity, and hydroacoustic fisheries data. Transects were run upstream from the bottom of the chevron dike to the apex. Three transects were run inside of both the top and middle dikes. Four transects were run inside of the lower chevron dike. Depths behind the top and middle chevron dikes exceeded 11 meters. Depths behind the lower chevron dike exceeded 7 meters. Analysis of the hydroacoustic data found similar fish densities behind all three dikes. Densities ranged from 325 fish per acre behind the top chevron dike to 406 fish per acre behind the lower chevron dike. The density behind the middle chevron dike was 402 fish per acre. Because Pool 25 was at open river, it is likely that these dikes were providing some refuge to fish from the higher velocities associated with open river.

#### **13 December 1999**

All three chevron dikes were sampled. Water temperature was 5°C. Pool 25 was at normal pool conditions. The MV Boyer collected bathymetry, velocity, and hydroacoustic fisheries data. At each chevron dike, the same transects lines run on 4 August were run on 13 December. In addition, one transect was run across the back end of each chevron dike and one transect was run around the outside of the lower and upper chevron dikes. Two additional transects were run inside both the top and middle chevron dikes. Depths behind the top and middle chevron dikes exceeded 9 meters. Depths behind the lower chevron dike exceeded 4 meters. Fish densities between the three dikes varied greatly. No fish were found using the lower weir. Fish densities per acre were 1,828 and 2590 for the upper and middle chevron dikes respectively. No fish were found on the transects run across the end of each chevron dike. One fish was found on the transect around the outside of the lower chevron dike. No fish were found around the outside of the upper chevron. Transects and fish locations for all three dikes are included at the end of the report.

#### 7 September 2000

All three chevron dikes were sampled. Water temperature was 24.8°C. Pool 25 was at normal pool conditions. The MV Boyer was used to collect bathymetry, velocity, and hydroacoustic fisheries data. Transects were run upstream from the bottom of the chevron dike to the apex. Four transects were run inside of each the three dikes. Depths behind the top and middle chevron dikes exceeded 8 meters. Depths behind the lower chevron dike did not exceed 5 meters. Analysis of the hydroacoustic data found similar fish densities behind the upper and middle dikes (490 and 317 fish per acre). Fish density behind the lower chevron was very low (52 fish per acre). Densities during this sample were similar to those collected during the August 1999 sample.

#### 24 July 2001

All three chevron dikes were sampled. Water temperature was 29°C. Pool 25 was at normal pool conditions. Velocity and hydroacoustic fisheries data were collected. Transects were run upstream from the bottom of the chevron dike to the apex. Four transects were run inside of each the three dikes. Depths behind the top and middle chevron dikes exceeded 11 meters. Depths behind the lower chevron dike were near 7 meters. Analysis of the hydroacoustic data found similar fish densities behind all three dikes. Densities during this sample were slightly higher than those collected during the August 1999 sample, but like the 1999 sample, were relatively evenly distributed between the three dikes. Equipment malfunction caused the data to be collected without GPS coordinates for all transects on the upper dike and two of the transects of the middle dike. Transects lengths for those samples were estimated based on past transect lengths, to derive densities.

#### **11 December 2001**

All three chevron dikes were sampled. Water temperature was 6.4°C. Pool 25 was at normal pool conditions. The MV Boyer collected bathymetry, velocity, and hydroacoustic fisheries data. Transects were run upstream from the bottom of the chevron dike to the apex. Three transects were run inside of both the top and middle dikes. Four transects were run inside of the lower chevron dike. Depths behind the top and middle chevron dikes exceeded 11 meters. Depths behind the lower chevron dike exceeded 6 meters. Fish densities between the three dikes varied greatly but were all higher than previously collected samples. Experimental gill net sampling on 12 December inside the top and middle dike collected very few fish, mostly small drum. A fair amount of leaf litter was collected in the nets. The effect of the leaf litter on hydroacoustic fish density estimates was examined and believed to be minimal.

#### 16 & 18 December 2002

On 16 December only the lower chevron was sampled due to equipment problems. The upper and middle chevrons were sampled on 18 December. Water temperature on site was 4°C on both days. Pool 25 was at normal pool conditions. Transects were run upstream from the bottom of the chevron dike to the apex. Three transects were run inside of the upper chevron dike. Four transects were run inside of the lower and middle chevron dikes. Depths behind the top and middle chevron dikes exceeded 10 meters. Depths behind the lower chevron dike exceeded 6 meters. Fish densities between the three dikes were consistent with past winter samples, except for the lower chevron dike which experienced high densities in 2001. Densities at that dike in 2002 were similar to densities collected in 1999. Fish were collected on only one of the four transects behind the lower dike. Deep water AC electro-fishing sampling was conducted on 18 December by SIU-Carbondale fisheries staff. The upper and lower dikes were sampled at depths of 20 and 35 ft. That work resulted in the collection of large numbers of small freshwater drum, with much smaller numbers of other species collected. In all, 7 species were collected. While 145 fish were collected overall, that number was artificially low as many drum, of similar size to those collected, were noted and not collected.

#### **30 December 2002**

On 30 December the Missouri Department of Conservation conducted deep water purse seining and deep water bottom trawling inside the upper and middle chevron dikes. Water temperature was 4°C. Pool 25 was at normal pool conditions. A floating purse seine sample was conducted in the scour holes of both the upper and middle chevrons. Purse seine results included the collection of 91 fish (8 species) behind the middle chevron dike and 23 fish (6 species) behind the upper chevron dike. In addition, 16 ft otter trawl samples were collected through the scour holes of the upper and middle chevron dikes (1 through each). These two samples captured 915 fish comprising 10 species. Consistent with the other sampling techniques, small freshwater drum dominated the catch, followed by good numbers of small channel catfish. Channel catfish were only abundant in the trawl samples. That result is likely a product of gear basis, as trawling was the only method which successfully sampled the bottom of the holes.

## Appendix C.

Multiple Round Point Structures Preliminary Fisheries Evaluation - Illinois Department of Natural Resources Multiple Roundpoint Structures Preliminary Fisheries Evaluation

Prepared for: U.S. Army Corps of Engineers St. Louis District

Prepared by: Elmer R. Atwood Illinois Department of Natural Resources Fisheries Division Rivers and Streams Program

May 2004

#### Introduction

Since August 1998, the Illinois Department of Natural Resources has collected 18 fish samples with A.C. boat electrofishing (EF) at the Multiple Roundpoint Structures constructed by the St. Louis District, Corps of Engineers at Mississippi River mile 265.7L. The sampling was conducted in order to obtain information on the composition of the fish community utilizing the habitat created by these structures.

#### Methods

The electrofishing unit and the sampling methodology used in this effort is the same as that used in the chevron dike study. Each sampling run involved electrofishing around each of the the six roundpoints, and collecting fishes stunned within the range of the dip net and circling around below and between structures to capture stunned fishes initially out of range.

#### **Results and Discussion**

A total of 1287 fish (55.63 fish/15min EF), representing 30 species have been collected on the 18 sampling runs (347 minutes total) [Table 1 and Table 2]. Emerald shiner, flathead catfish, and gizzard shad exhibited the highest overall catch rates, followed by freshwater drum, common carp and channel catfish. Emerald shiner was the only species collected on each sampling trip; channel catfish and flathead catfish were collected on 16 of 18 trips (Table 3).

Blue sucker have been collected in 4 of the 6 years of sampling ('98, '99, '02, '03). This big river species in uncommonly collected in the Mississippi River and is considered a species of concern by state and federal natural resources agencies. The collection of blue sucker on 8 of 18 sampling runs may indicate that these fishes are seeking the habitat conditions provided by these structures.

Length data from flathead and channel catfishes collected so far indicate that both juvenile and adult fishes are utilizing habitat provided by these structures.

#### Conclusion

The data collected so far in this evaluation suggest that multiple roundpoint structures are providing valuable habitat for a variety of riverine fishes. Collection of such species as blue sucker, stonecat, river darter and slenderhead darter may indicate these structures are providing riffle-like habitat, once more common in the river than today.

	Electrofishing
Sampling date	period
18-Aug-98	22
15-Oct-98	15
07-Sep-99	20
22-Sep-99	30
23-May-00	15
28-Aug-00	20
26-Sep-00	20
17-Oct-00	22
24-Jul-01	25
20-Aug-01	21
17-Sep-01	20
16-Oct-01	15
12-Aug-02	22
16-Sep-02	15
16-Oct-02	15
24-Jun-03	17
21-Jul-03	13
15-Sep-03	20
Total	347

# Table 1. Sampling dates and electrofishing period for Pool 25Multiple Roundpoing Structures, 1998 - 2003.

Table 2. Composition of fishes collected with A.C. electrofishing at Pool 25
Multiple Roundpoing Structures, 1998 - 2003 (347 minutes)

Species	Number	No./15min ef
Skipjack herring	1	0.04
Gizzard shad	94	4.06
Goldeye	1	0.04
Mooneye	1	0.04
Carp	62	2.68
Central stoneroller	1	0.04
Silvery minnow	4	0.17
Spotfin shiner	42	1.82
Red shiner	15	0.65
Bullhead minnow	4	0.17
Emerald shiner	703	30.39
Silverband shiner	1	0.04
River shiner	8	0.35
Sand shiner	2	0.09
Channel shiner	27	1.17
Smallmouth buffalo	11	0.48
River carpsucker	1	0.04
Blue sucker	15	0.65
Shorthead redhorse	31	1.34
Channel catfish	43	1.86
Flathead catfish	106	4.58
Stonecat	2	0.09
Brook silverside	1	0.04
White bass	4	0.17
Green sunfish	14	0.61
Bluegill	11	0.48
Orangespotted sunfish	1	0.04
River darter	2	0.09
Slenderhead darter	2	0.09
Freshwater drum	77	3.33
Total number	1287	55.63
Total number species	30	

#### Table 3. Composition of fishes collected with A.C. boat electrofishing at Pool 25, Multiple Roundpoint Structures, 1998 - 2003

l contraction of the second seco			1	1							1	1			I	1	1			
Species	8/18/98	10/15/98	66/20/6	9/22/99	5/23/2000	8/28/2000	9/26/2000	10/17/2000	7/24/2001	8/20/2001	9/17/2001	10/16/2001	8/12/2002	9/16/2002	10/16/2002	6/24/2003	7/21/2003	9/15/2003	Total Number	Frequency of occurrence
sampling effort (min)	22	15	20	30	15	20	20	22	25	21	20	15	22	15	15	17	13	20	347	
Skipjack herring																		1	1	1
Gizzard shad	22	30	1	5	17			13	3						3				94	8
Goldeye																	1		1	1
Mooneye						1													1	1
Carp	3		5	12	3	6	1	2	5	5	6	11	1	1				1	62	14
Central stoneroller																1			1	1
Silvery minnow										4									4	1
Spotfin shiner					1	5	3		10	8	4	2		1		2	1	5	42	11
Red shiner			1			1		1	4	3	3							2	15	7
Bullhead minnow							1	1	1	1									4	4
Emerald shiner	41	8	31	1	1	87	55	164	24	51	52	31	63	56	3	4	7	24	703	18
Silverband shiner												1							1	1
River shiner								2	1	2			1					2	8	5
Sand shiner						1		1											2	2
Channel shiner				4	1	1	2	5	2	4	4					1	1	2	27	11
Smallmouth buffalo	2	2	2						1	1	1		1	1					11	8
River carpsucker																	1		1	1
Blue sucker	2	1	6	1									1	2		1	1		15	8
Shorthead redhorse	2	3	2	3		3	1	1	1	2	6		3	1	1	2			31	14
Channel catfish	5	3	3	3	4	3	1	1	6	1	1		2	5		2	1	2	43	16
Flathead catfish	14	5	13	5	2	11	4	3	1	10	3		8	6		7	5	9	106	16
Stonecat			1			1													2	2
Brook silverside																		1	1	1
White bass				1						2					1				4	3
Green sunfish			2			3		2		2	1	2	2						14	7
Bluegill			1							1			2			1		6	11	5
Orangespotted sunfish																		1	1	1
River darter									2										2	1
Slenderhead darter			1											1					2	2
Freshwater drum	2	3	4	1	1	3	12	2	2	5	9	1	2	1				29	77	15
	93	55	73	36	30	126	80	198	63	102	90	48	86	75	8	21	18	85	1287	18
Totals Number of species	9	8	14	10	8	13	9	13	14	16	11	6	11	10	4	9	8	13	30	

Number of species

## Appendix D.

Responses of Fishes, Waterbirds, Invertebrates, Vegetation, and Water Quality to Environmental Pool Management: Mississippi River Pool 25. -Southern Illinois University, Carbondale, Ill.

## **Final Report**

## **Responses of Fishes, Waterbirds, Invertebrates, Vegetation, and Water Quality to Environmental Pool Management:** Mississippi River Pool 25

James E. Garvey<sup>1,2</sup>, Bruce D. Dugger<sup>2,3,4</sup>, Matt R. Whiles<sup>2</sup>, S. Reid Adams<sup>1,2</sup>, Michael B. Flinn<sup>2</sup>, Brooks M. Burr<sup>2</sup>, and Robert J. Sheehan<sup>5</sup>

Researcher II: Katie M. Dugger<sup>3,4</sup>

<sup>1</sup>Fisheries and Illinois Aquaculture Center Southern Illinois University Carbondale, IL 62901-6511

> <sup>2</sup>Department of Zoology Southern Illinois University Carbondale, IL 62901-6501

<sup>3</sup>Cooperative Wildlife Research Laboratory Southern Illinois University Carbondale, IL 62901-6504

<sup>4</sup>Present Address: Department of Fisheries and Wildlife Oregon State University 104 Nash Hall Corvallis, OR 97331-3803

<sup>5</sup>Deceased

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers, St. Louis District

April 2003

## **Table of Contents**

## **Section**

## Page Number

Chapter 1 - Executi	ve Summary	4
Introduction		4
Objectives		4
General Resp	onse of Hydrology and Vegetation	5
Emergent Veg	getation	6
Fish Response	- 	7
_	sponse	
	and Zooplankton Response	
Macroinverte	brate Response	
	Recommendations	
Tables		
Figures		
Chapter 2 – Introdu	ction	
Figures		
0		
Chapter 3 – Vegetat	ion and Waterfowl Responses	
Objectives		
Methods		
Plant	Community	
	Biomass	
	birds	
Results		
Plants		
	birds	
Discussion		
Conclusions		
Tables		
Figures		
Chanter 1 Fich on	d Water Quality Responses	56
Introduction		
Methods		
	nd Water Quality Reponses to Vegetation	
	pool/Lower-pool Comparison	
	ual Vegetation	
	sis	
Results		
	onses to Experimental Plots	
Kespe	Water Quality	
	Species-level Response	
	Additional Fish Response	

## **Table of Contents (continued)**

## Page Number

## Chapter 4 – Fish and Water Quality Responses (cont.)

<u>Section</u>

Results (	cont.)	
Ī	Electrofishing Survey	
Ν	Mid-pool/Lower-pool Comparison	
I	Residual Vegetation Effects	
Discussio	on	
V	Vegetation Effects	
	Hydrology Effects	
	Conclusions and Recommendations	88
Tables		
Figures		113
Chanter 5 – Ma	acroinvertebrate and Zooplankton Responses	123
Objective		
Methods		
	nvertebrates and Organic Matter	
	Mid-pool/Lower-pool Comparison	
Results	1 I I 	
I	Responses to Vegetation	
	Organic Matter	
	Macroinvertebrates	
	Zooplankton	129
ŀ	Responses to Hydrology	129
	Organic Matter	129
	Macroinvertebrates	
	Zooplankton	
Discussio	on	
(	Organic Matter – Vegetation Plots	
	Macroinvertebrates – Vegetation Plots	
	Zooplankton – Vegetation Plots	
	Mid-pool Versus Lower-Pool	
Tables		
Figures		166

### **Chapter 1**

### **Executive Summary**

#### Introduction

During spring 1999 through spring 2002, we quantified how vegetation, fish, waterfowl, macroinvertebrates, and zooplankton responded to environmental pool management (EPM) of Pool 25, Mississippi River. The goal of EPM is to simulate a natural hydrograph by maintaining relatively low, stable water levels in the lower portion of the pool following drawdown in the spring (Figure 1-1; see Chapter 2 for formal definition). Mudflats exposed during EPM in the lower reach of the pool should produce abundant, non-persistent vegetation. Seed production from vegetation should in turn provide forage for many species of migratory birds. Vegetation inundated during fall and persisting through spring should also provide cover and nursery habitat for many fish species. In this chapter, we first summarize the major findings relative to our outlined objectives (see below). We then synthesize these results, providing explicit recommendations for EPM with the goal of enhancing waterfowl while maximizing the abundance and diversity of other waterbirds, fish, and invertebrates specifically in Pool 25, and generally in other pools of the Upper Mississippi River (UMR).

#### **Objectives**

- Quantify emergent vegetation response and estimate above ground seed biomass produced by EPM in the lower end of Pool 25, UMR.
- Quantify fish use of emergent vegetation created by EPM.
- Characterize fish use of residual vegetation produced by EPM.
- Characterize waterfowl use of EPM-created habitat.

- Determine effects of vegetation on water quality and zooplankton communities.
- Quantify aquatic macroinvertebrate abundance, diversity, and biomass, and assess how they are related to available vegetation and EPM.
- Evaluate the influence of timing, length, and severity of EPM drawdown on fish and invertebrates.

#### General EPM-related responses during 1999, 2000, and 2001

Water level, hydrology, and general vegetation responses differed among years as a function of the implementation of EPM (see Chapter 3). During summer 1999, water levels remained below the target elevation of EPM (432.0 ft) for 54 days; heavy rainfall necessitated full "tilting" of the pool for an extended time period to maintain a stable water level at the midpool control point at Mosier Landing (Figure 1-2, Table 1-1). The result was a large magnitude vegetation response comprised primarily of smartweeds, chufa (primarily red-root nutsedge), and millet. The hydrology and vegetation response of 2000 contrasted dramatically with that in 1999. Following a brief drawdown, water levels during summer 2000 were held by the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers near full pool (434 ft) for most of the summer to ensure adequate habitat for fish, resulting in the production of sparse amounts of vegetation (Figure 1-2, Table 1-1). In 2001, the summer drawdown regime resulted in a moderate amount of vegetation production relative to previous years (Figure 1-2, Table 1-1). During the three years of study, study plots contained high amounts of vegetation (1999), little to no vegetation (2000), and moderate amounts of vegetation (2001).

#### Emergent vegetation and above-ground seed biomass

#### <u>Methods</u>

Similar to previous research in Pool 25, vegetation composition and abundance were quantified along 11 transects during summer 2001 in the Batchtown area (lower Pool 25), three weeks post-drawdown (see Chapter 3). Transects were oriented perpendicular to the shore, following an elevation gradient relative to full pool. Seed biomass of common species was estimated following resumption of full pool during September 2001. All vegetation data were compared to those quantified during 1999 and 2000 for a related project (Dugger and Feddersen 2000).

#### <u>Results</u>

Vegetation differed in total abundance among years. During 2000, vegetation was virtually absent from the lower reach of Pool 25, with the exception of narrow margins of vegetation at some sites. In 2001, plant diversity was the highest since EPM was implemented. This high diversity can be attributed to the late and prolonged dewatering period that occurred this year relative to others (Figure 1-2).

Although vegetation was abundant during both 1999 and 2001, species composition differed between these years. In 1999, the assemblage was dominated by smartweed, millet, and chufa (i.e., red-root nutsedge). During 2001, smartweed was no longer the dominant plant species. Rather, red-root nutsedge, pigweed, and millet were dominant in the lower reach. The plant assemblage during 2001 was dominated by species that are generally favored by late, prolonged dewatering. The late drawdown that year likely reduced the success of smartweed.

Despite differences in plant composition between 1999 and 2001, the biomass of seeds produced was similar. Red-root nutsedge was the dominant seed producer during both years. Smartweed was relatively more important in 1999, whereas millet and sprangletop contributed more to seed production during 2001.

Woody species such as maple and willow were less abundant in 2001 than in 1999, suggesting that conditions favorable to germination of these species were absent in 2001. Because the woody species produced in 1999 were absent in 2001, these species do not appear to persist in the lower reach during multiple years, perhaps due to high water levels during fall or ice scour. During 2001 at lower elevations, river bulrush occurred. This species can form large, monotypic stands with low habitat quality and should be monitored closely.

In summary, variation among years in EPM led to differences in vegetation abundance and composition. During the two years when vegetation was produced, differences in composition did not affect seed biomass available for waterfowl. As such, managers have some flexibility in maintaining benefits for waterfowl while varying EPM to induce vegetation that maximizes macroinvertebrate and fish diversity. We will discuss this approach further in the following sections.

#### Fish use of emergent vegetation

#### <u>Methods</u>

We studied the fish response to EPM during 1999 through 2002 by quantifying fish use and selection of flooded vegetation during fall, and use of residual vegetation during spring by young-of-year (YOY) fishes (see Chapter 4). Study plots (one vegetated and one manipulatively devegetated) were established at each of four sites (Batchtown East, Batchtown West, Jim Crow, and Turner Island), and were sampled by seining during fall 1999, 2000, and 2001. We also sampled fish at side-channel/backwater, mid-pool and lower-pool sites contiguous with the main channel with a combination of seining, modified fyke nets, and cast nets.

#### <u>Results</u>

Fish responded dramatically to both environmentally induced hydrology and EPM. During fall 1999, 2000, and 2001, a total of 34,177 fish, encompassing 23 species, were collected in EPM-induced vegetation. The fish assemblage in the vegetation was dominated numerically by members of the minnow family (Cyprinidae) and the western mosquitofish, all of which likely play important ecological roles as prey for piscivores such as fish and waterbirds.

Across years, species richness and abundance of fishes were relatively high during 1999 and 2001, and low during 2000, when plots contained little vegetation. Some vegetated plots during 1999 contained low concentrations (< 3 mg  $0_2$ /l) of dissolved oxygen, and these plots were dominated numerically by tolerant species (e.g., common carp and western mosquitofish). Sunfish abundance (i.e., bluegill and orangespotted sunfish) was low during fall 1999, when backwaters were isolated from the main channel for an extended period of time, but they were relatively abundant during 2000 and 2001, indicating the drawdown regime was not as harsh on the resident backwater fish fauna during those years. During 2000, species richness and abundance were relatively high in a narrow band (< 1 meter thick) of vegetation present at some sites; this sparse, shallow vegetation was used primarily by western mosquitofish.

The location and patch sizes of vegetation influenced fish. Fish species richness and abundance were higher in relatively smaller patches of vegetation associated with islands (Jim Crow and Turner Island) than in vegetation produced at sites within an extensive, shallow, backwater complex (Batchtown East and Batchtown West). The typically higher dissolved oxygen concentrations at the island sites adjacent to the channel likely enhanced fish assemblages residing there. The spotfin shiner, common carp, western mosquitofish, channel shiner, bullhead minnow, and bluegill were generally more abundant in vegetated plots than in devegetated plots. Conversely, the emerald shiner and orangespotted sunfish were more abundant in devegetated plots in 1999, when vegetation was dense, but they were abundant in both study plots in 2001, when vegetation density was moderate and dissolved oxygen concentrations were relatively high.

Vegetation induced by EPM is clearly a nursery habitat in Pool 25, because lengthfrequency histograms indicated most fish using the vegetation were YOY. During fall 1999, recently spawned individuals (< 20 mm) of the channel shiner and spotfin shiner selected vegetated plots over devegetated plots. Young-of-year western mosquitofish were more abundant in the vegetation during both fall 1999 and 2001. During spring 1999, 2000, 2001, and 2002, thirty-seven fish taxa from 11 families, primarily late larvae/early juvenile individuals, were collected in residual vegetation produced by EPM the preceding summer. Fish using the vegetation, comprised primarily of smartweed stalks, included YOY mooneye, silver chub, and blue sucker which are relatively rare fishes. Young of the commercially important buffalo species were also abundant in the residual vegetation.

Our comparison of mid-pool and lower-pool fish communities revealed similar densities and numbers of fish species. However, the relative composition of fish assemblages differed between reaches, mainly due to greater abundances of western mosquitofish in the lower pool.

In summary, the fish response to EPM is influenced by both the enhancement of shallowwater habitat through vegetation production and the underlying hydrology. Our data indicate

that a major benefit of EPM-induced vegetation is that it provides nursery habitat for many fishes, particularly minnow species that spawn in late summer and fishes that spawn in spring. Summer drawdown regimes isolating backwaters to the point that water quality deteriorates will be detrimental to backwater obligate species such as sunfishes. The fish response to the EPM regime of 2001 indicates that a relatively benign drawdown that produces a moderate amount of vegetation will benefit most backwater fishes. Open patches dispersed within vegetation should create beneficial heterogeneity, enhancing both species that use edge areas and those that occur primarily in dense vegetation.

#### Waterfowl and waterbird responses

#### <u>Methods</u>

Following dewatering during late summer 2001, waterbirds were counted in the Turner Island and Batchtown area (see Chapter 3). Winter/spring waterfowl surveys occurred during spring 2001 and 2002. Results were compared to earlier work completed in 1999 (Dugger and Fedderson 2000).

#### <u>Results</u>

Although EPM-induced vegetation was abundant during summer 2001, few shorebirds were present at the Batchtown and Turner Island sites during this time. The low occurrence probably occurred because the timing of dewatering was after most had migrated through the area following spring and had not yet returned during the fall migration.

Residual vegetation as well as the sediment seed bank should be important factors attracting waterfowl during spring. During spring 2002, waterfowl were more abundant than

during spring 2001. Low abundance of waterfowl in 2001 was largely due to the absence of dabbling ducks. In 2001, waterfowl were likely scarce because vegetation was absent the previous year (2000). Low water and ice during spring 2001 also probably contributed to low abundances.

Although higher than the preceding year, waterfowl abundance during spring 2002 was relatively low compared to spring 1999 and 2000, which also followed summers of abundant vegetation. High seed production during summer 2001 and stable water levels during spring 2002 should have attracted waterfowl. Several factors operating at a regional scale that influence the migratory patterns of species may have been responsible for this relatively lower occurrence of waterfowl. In addition, because vegetation did not persist above the waterline during spring 2002, waterfowl may have avoided the Batchtown area. Without further information, we do not recommend viewing the low waterfowl response during spring 2002 as an indication that habitat produced during summer 2001 was inferior relative to the other positive years. Confounding factors unrelated to EPM likely contributed to the low occurrence.

In combination with the previous study years, these data support the contention that EPM improves quality habitat for migrating birds. Plant species with known value to waterfowl continue to dominate the vegetation community, with no evidence of encroachment by woody species. Similar to managed moist-soil impoundments, common throughout the Midwest, by changing the timing, magnitude, and duration of the dewatering period in Pool 25 it appears managers can influence the vegetation structure and still produce seed biomass important to waterfowl. This fact provides some flexibility for how managers implement EPM. For example, altering drawdown characteristics to improve conditions for fish does not by definition have to lower the quality of the habitat for waterfowl

#### Water quality and zooplankton responses

#### <u>Methods</u>

Water depth, temperature, dissolved oxygen concentration, conductivity, turbidity, pH, and zooplankton species composition/density were quantified in study plots (one vegetated and one manipulatively devegetated) established at each of four sites (Batchtown East, Batchtown West, Jim Crow, and Turner Island) during fall 1999, 2000, and 2001 (Chapter 4). We also sampled zooplankton at side-channel/backwater mid-pool and lower-pool sites contiguous with the main channel (Chapter 5).

#### <u>Results</u>

Water depth was typically < 1 m and similar among all sites during the entire study, although water was generally deeper at the Batchtown sites. Temperature, conductivity, and pH often varied among sites and years. Dissolved oxygen (DO) concentration was lowest in vegetated plots, particularly during 1999. At one site (Batchtown East) DO concentration was chronically low (<3.0 mg/l) during much of 1999. Generally, DO concentration increased at sites through time as vegetation became less prevalent in the water column due to waves, wind, and senescence. With the exception of low DO concentration during the year of highest vegetation, all water quality parameters were well within the range of tolerances of river fishes.

Zooplankton abundance was higher in vegetated experimental plots in 1999 when vegetation was abundant, mainly due to the presence of chydorids and cyclopoida (including nauplii). No differences between plots occurred in 2000 or 2001. Zooplankton abundance was significantly higher in the lower pool sites throughout the study period, except for July when lower pool sites were dry. This difference likely occurred because the lower pool sites became

more disconnected from the river and thus were more lentic in nature. Because zooplankton are energy-rich prey, particularly for YOY fish, their greater densities should facilitate growth, survival, and ultimately recruitment of many fish species that use vegetation in the lower pool as nursery habitat.

#### Macroinvertebrate response

#### <u>Methods</u>

Macroinvertebrates and benthic organic matter were quantified with a stove pipe corer in study plots (one vegetated and one manipulatively devegetated) established at each of four sites (Batchtown East, Batchtown West, Jim Crow, and Turner Island) during fall 2000 and 2001 (Chapter 5). We also sampled macroinvertebrates and organic matter at side-channel/backwater mid-pool and lower-pool sites contiguous with the main channel.

#### <u>Results</u>

Benthic organic matter is an important structural habitat and energy source for invertebrates in aquatic systems. When comparing the vegetated and devegetated plots, benthic organic matter was higher with vegetation in 2000 and 2001, suggesting that greater food resources and habitat for invertebrates occurred there. Coarse fractions (coarse particulate organic matter; CPOM) were most variable and contributed most to total benthic organic matter pools. Because benthic organic matter appeared to decline in 2001 in the vegetation plots following the low-vegetation year of 2000, vegetation response during a given year appears to contribute to organic matter dynamics the next year.

Total macroinvertebrate density did not differ between vegetated and devegetated plots during 2000 and 2001. However, in 2001 but not 2000, total macroinvertebrate biomass was higher in vegetated plots. These differences between years in total biomass can be attributed to in the greater vegetation abundance in 2001 (i.e., vegetation enhanced total biomass). Focusing on specific taxa, no differences were detected in Oligochaeta abundance between vegetated and devegetated plots in 2000 and 2001, although Oligochaeta biomass was higher in vegetated treatments in 2001 but not 2000. Conversely, Chironomidae abundance and biomass were higher in devegetated treatments in 2001; no differences were detected in 2000. Three genera, *Chironomus, Polypedilum*, and *Tanytarsus* contributed most to this difference. Within sites, the total amount of vegetation during a year characterizes the macroinvertebrate community.

We also combined macroinvertebrate data between vegetated and devegetated plots and compared their total abundance between the years of low (2000) and high (2001) overall vegetation in the lower pool. Total macroinvertebrate density and biomass did not differ between years. Although Oligochaeta density and biomass did not differ between years, Chironomidae numbers and biomass were higher during the low vegetation year of 2000, and this followed patterns observed in experimental vegetation plots (e.g., more chironomids with less vegetation).

Comparing the mid-pool and lower-pool reaches, total benthic organic matter and coarse and fine fractions differed through the study period. Mid-pool values were ~2x less than lower pool values at times during the study, but there was no evidence that this adversely affected macroinvertebrates. Lower quantities probably occur at mid-pool due to higher flows and transport in these sites at full pool conditions. Differences in benthic organic matter and hydrology led to differences in macroinvertebrates between reaches as well. Relative to midpool, total macroinvertebrate abundance and biomass was significantly higher in the lower pool sites. This was primarily driven by the dominant macroinvertebrate groups, Oligochaeta and Chironomidae, which had significantly higher abundance and biomass in the lower pool sites relative to mid-pool ones.

Macroinvertebrate communities also differed between the lower pool and mid-pool sites. Mid-pool sites had ~14 taxa that were unique, many of them with relatively long, univoltine life cycles. In contrast, lower pool sites were dominated by polyvoltine taxa with short life cycles. This suggests the hydrologic stability and longer hydroperiod of mid-pool sites may be important for macroinvertebrate diversity there, even though lower pool sites may have higher abundance, biomass, and sometimes diversity (after long periods with water present).

In summary, lower pool sites appear to have more benthic organic matter and higher macroinvertebrate abundance and biomass. However, the lower pool sites are hydrologically more variable and thus macroinvertebrate diversity varies much more and there are much fewer larger, long-lived taxa than at mid-pool sites. Just after summer reflood, richness and diversity are lower in lower pool sites, but these values surpass those of mid-pool sites by the following spring.

#### **Synthesis and Management Recommendations**

Because hydrological conditions differed markedly among the three study years, we were able to effectively assess how vegetation, fish, waterfowl, and invertebrates respond to three, unique environmental- and EPM-induced scenarios that may typically arise in pools of the UMR (see Table 1-2 for a summary). In general, we found that EPM can generate mutually beneficial conditions for waterfowl and fish in the lower reaches of these systems. Although vegetation was only successfully produced during two years of the study, production of seed biomass remained high regardless of the hydroperiod and vegetation assemblage that arose. Hence, managers have the flexibility to choose an EPM-induced hydroperiod that generates a diverse and productive vegetation assemblage (i.e., less dominated by smartweed and high in invertebrate density and diversity) for fish while maintaining seed production and spring, residual vegetation for waterfowl.

Pool 25 is currently managed at a mid-pool control point that generates different hydrological conditions between the middle and lower reaches, during moderate to high discharge (Figure 1-3). As such, backwater habitats differ between these two reaches, with those at mid-pool being primarily flow-through and not influenced by EPM while those at lower pool are primarily back-fill habitats affected by EPM. Our research suggests that mid-pool water level management increases both fish and macroinvertebrate diversity at the pool scale in Pool 25 because the species within each reach are likely adapted to the local hydrology and a gradient of physical habitat conditions occurs between each reach. However, during years of high discharge (e.g., 1999) sustained drawdowns below 3 feet in the lower pool during spring through summer are required to maintain mid-pool water levels (Figure 1-3). Our research suggests that prolonged isolation of backwaters due to this practice will be detrimental to aquatic organisms in the lower pool. During these times, either allowing greater variance in water level limits at the mid-pool control point (currently not to exceed 1.75 feet) or switching the control point to Lock and Dam 25 will prevent water levels in the lower pool from reaching this deleterious point (e.g., maintain lower-reach water levels no less than 3 feet below full pool; Figure 1-3). Although water levels mid-pool would rise, the magnitude change would be similar to that in the lower pool if a mid-pool control point was maintained (Figure 1-3). We recommend that water level

managers have the flexibility to adopt either a mid-pool or dam control point approach during spring through summer, depending on discharge conditions, to encourage maximum diversity of fish and invertebrates in Pool 25 and perhaps other UMR pools.

It has been recommended that, during fall through early spring, Pool 25 be managed consistently with a control point at Lock and Dam 25 to ensure stable water levels in the lower pool for both fish and waterfowl at high discharge (Figure 1-3). Although this approach will most likely be beneficial to the ecosystem in the lower pool, the relatively higher water levels that may occur at mid-pool (Figure 1-3) may reduce the retention of organic matter in off-channel habitats and alter the water quality characteristics (e.g., reducing the stratification of water temperature) of potential fish overwintering habitat. Before fully implementing this strategy, the potential benefits of improving habitat conditions in the lower pool must be weighed against deleterious effects of reducing stability of water levels at mid-pool reaches.

In the lower reaches of pools, maintaining heterogeneity of both hydrology and vegetation within individual sites should enhance the diversity of fish and invertebrates and should often improve water quality. Because vegetated and devegetated plots generated different fish and invertebrate assemblages, creating open patches either through mechanical clipping or broad-scale herbicide application will create diverse vegetation (rather than creating dense monocultures) and increase diversity within sites. Research in lakes suggests that maintaining 20-30% open patches within the vegetation should be optimal for maintaining diverse fish communities comprised of rapidly growing individuals. Similar management may improve fish success in the EPM-induced vegetation in lower pools. The most diverse vegetation with the least water quality problems arose during summer 2001, primarily due to the relatively late and moderate drawdown (i.e., successful implementation of EPM). Backwaters in

lower Pool 25 become disconnected from the main channel at an elevation between 432 and 431 ft. Therefore, the EPM target of a drawdown no greater than 2 ft below full pool of 434 ft appears to be an adequate compromise between vegetation production and maintaining backwater fish faunas. Because water levels did fall 3 ft or greater below full pool during 2001 without obviously reducing the success of backwater fishes, reducing water levels beyond the target 2-foot limit for short periods (< 1 week) may not negatively affect fish assemblages.

Of course, the timing and rate of spring drawdown as well as the duration of EPM will vary among years (Table 1-2). Although our work demonstrates that biotic responses will follow suit, we caution that the responses we quantified were unreplicated through time. As such, we cannot directly tease apart the direct effects of EPM versus other potentially important environmental factors (i.e., surprises are likely still in store). For example, conditions for waterfowl appeared to be ideal during 2001, although waterfowl numbers were low. Unexplored factors contributed to waterfowl abundance that year and must be identified and understood to better predict responses of the entire ecosystem to EPM.

Although our 2001 data demonstrated that vegetation and fish are enhanced by EPM during summer and perhaps the following spring, long-term benefits to the fish and other aquatic components of Pool 25 are still unknown. To illustrate, we have established that EPM-induced vegetation provides important nursery habitat for fishes. But how this habitat contributes to survival, growth, fish cohort strength, and ultimately population size and stability is not well understood. General demographic research quantifying the abundance, size structure, and age structure of fish populations is required to answer these questions. Linkages among EPMinduced invertebrate assemblages and fish growth are also presently unclear and in need of investigation. Vegetation may provide shelter and increased survival for fish, but at the cost of

density-dependent reductions in growth. Most of the fishes produced by EPM-induced vegetation serve as important prey for commercially and recreationally important fishes and many waterbirds. However, the relative importance of this flux of energy from the shallow, vegetated areas to these piscivores still needs to be assessed. Clearly, many questions about the ultimate effects of mid-pool control point management and EPM on pool ecosystem structure and function remain.

Environmental variation in precipitation and subsequent hydrology will dictate how EPM is conducted during each year. The only factor precluding EPM would be high discharge necessitating open river conditions. We suggest that inter-annual variability in water levels in the lower pool, with EPM-scenarios similar to 2001 occurring when possible, leads to a diversity of biotic responses, perhaps enhancing the overall diversity of the pool community. The added flexibility of (i) switching the control point to Lock and Dam 25 or (ii) allowing greater variation in water levels at mid-pool reaches during spring through summer when necessary (e.g., high discharge) will likely greatly enhance the ability to achieve EPM in the lower pool. Seed production seems to be robust to an array of hydrological conditions and resulting vegetation. As such, waterfowl should benefit from vegetation growth, perhaps regardless of the underlying hydrological regime. Conversely, years of low vegetation should foster open-water fish and invertebrate specialists while those of dense vegetation should favor backwater-dwelling aquatic organisms. Only with continued long-term monitoring of pool ecosystem responses to EPM will we be able to determine if these assumptions are valid. If the control-point is switched to Lock and Dam 25 when necessary, comparison of responses of vegetation, water quality, organic matter, aquatic organisms and water birds in both lower and mid-pool reaches to those before this strategy was implemented will allow us to assess its efficacy as a management tool.

#### **Literature Cited**

- Dugger, B.D., and J.C. Feddersen. 2000. Evaluation of environmental pool management on Pool 25, Mississippi River. Final Report. U.S. Army Corps of Engineers, St. Louis District.
- Sheehan, R.J., B.M. Burr, and S.R. Adams. 2001. Fish and water quality responses to vegetation produced via Environmental Pool Management in Pool 25, Mississippi River. Annual Report submitted to the St. Louis District, US Army Corps of Engineers.
- Wlosinski, J.H., and J.T. Rogala. 1996. Pool 25: Water level management alternatives and their effects on habitat. Long Term Monitoring Program Technical Report. U.S. Army Corps of Engineers. 96-T004.

Table 1-1. Environmental pool management on Mississippi River Pool 25 during 1999, 2000, and 2001. Numbers represent the number of days 0.5, 1.0, 2.0, 3.0, and 4.0 ft equal to or below full pool. "Re-flood rate" is the difference in water levels between drawdown and 0.5 ft below full pool divided by the number of days between those water levels.

			_		Number of days below full pool (434 ft)							
Year	Initiated	EPM <u>Ended</u>	<u>Total Days</u>	<u>≥0.5 ft</u>	<u>≥1.0 ft</u>	<u>≥2.0 ft</u>	<u>≥3.0 ft</u>	<u>≥4.0 ft</u>	"re-flood rate"			
1999	12-Jun	24-Aug	69	69	60	54	36	21	1.6 inches/day			
2000	1-Jul	31-Jul	31	1	28	22	12	7	5.2 inches/day			
2001	19-Jun	15-Aug	58	58	53	27	7	2	1.4 inches/day			
			3									

	Summer	Draw-dow	n (DD) and	<u>Hydrology</u>	<u>Responses</u>				
Year	Timing of DD	Duration of DD	Intensity of DD	Late-summer Reflood Rate	Vegetation to Hydrology	Waterbirds <sup>1,2</sup> to Residual Vegetation	Invertebrates <sup>2</sup> to Vegetation	Fish to Vegetation	Water Quality to Vegetation
1999	Early	Long	High	Slow	-dense -low diversity -high seed biomass -high residual	-abundant	-high ZP -moderate MI density -high MI diversity	-high small, backwater fish -low sunfish - high YOY	-low dissolved oxygen
2000	Late	Short	Low	Rapid	-no vegetation produced	-abundant	-open-water ZP moderate -moderate MI density & diversity in open areas (Chironomidae)	-high sunfish	-high
2001	Late	Long	Moderate	Slow	-moderately dense -high diversity -high seed biomass -moderate residual	-scarce	-moderate ZP -moderate MI density -high MI biomass (Oligochaeta)	-high small, backwater fish -moderate sunfish -high YOY	-high

Table 1-2. Summary of hydrological- and EPM-induced responses of Pool 25 Mississippi River during 1999, 2000, and 2001. MI =

macroinvertebrates; ZP=zooplankton; YOY=young of year fish.

<sup>1</sup>Results are for spring of that year and reflect vegetation and seed production the preceding year.

<sup>2</sup>Results from 1999 and 2000 (for waterbirds) and 1999 (macroinvertebrates and zooplankton) are summarized in Dugger and

Fedderson (2000) and are included for comparison.

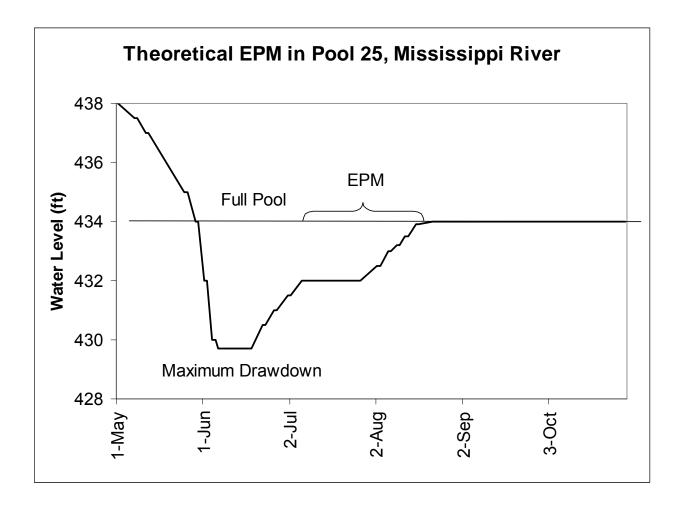
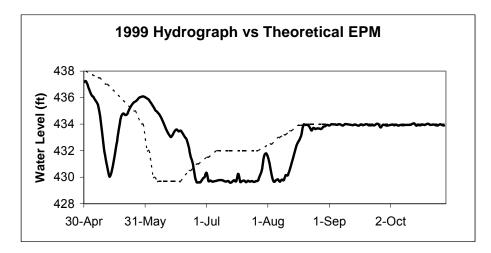
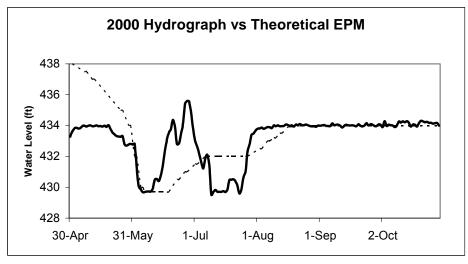


Figure 1-1. A theoretical depiction of Environmental Pool Management (EPM) in Pool 25, Mississippi River (developed in Sheehan et al. 2001).





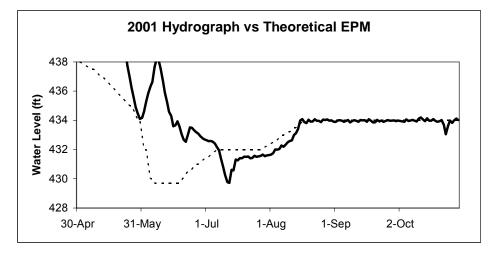


Figure 1-2. Water levels (ft) during 1999 (A), 2000 (B), and 2001 (C) (dark, solid lines) and theoretical, target Environmental Pool Management (EPM; dashed lines) in Pool 25 Mississippi River.

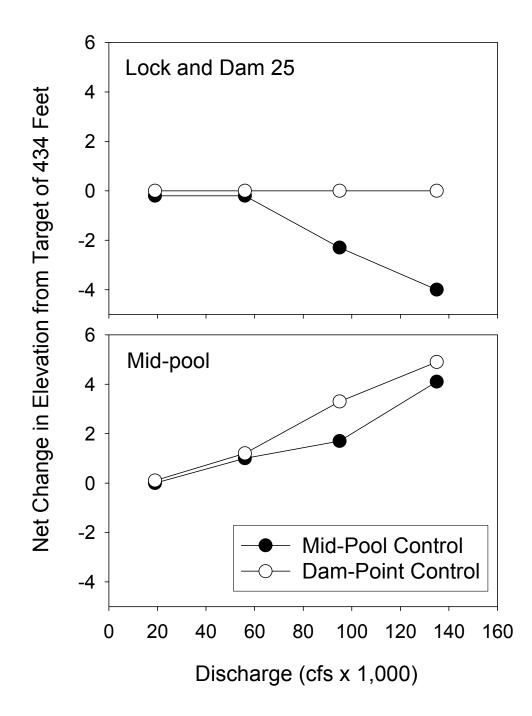


Figure 1-3. Predicted water level changes (deviation from full pool, 434 feet) at lower pool (Lock and Dam 25) and mid-pool (Mosier Landing, RM 260) reaches as a function of discharge and a water level control point at either mid-pool or at L&D 25 (predictions from modeling done in Wlosinski and Rogala 1996).

#### Chapter 2

#### Introduction

Water levels in Pool 25, Mississippi River, are currently managed at a mid-pool control point located near Mosier Landing at river mile 260.3 by the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers (USACE), St. Louis District. To maintain a 2.7-m navigation channel, water levels are managed between 434 - 437 ft at Mosier Landing and from 429.7 - 434 ft at Lock and Dam 25 over a specific range of discharges. During moderate flows, the pool becomes "tilted" when gates are lifted to maintain water levels at the mid pool control point. When discharge exceeds values manageable through operation of Lock and Dam 25 (often occurring during spring high water events) all gates at the dam are raised out of the water and the river is said to be at "open river." Spring flood waters may recede to an elevation of 429.7 at Lock and Dam 25. This elevation, also referred to as "maximum drawdown," is the maximum drop in water level that will still allow navigation in a 2.7-m channel (L&D 25 Water Control Plan). If the discharge continues to fall, the pool is regained based on discharge rates. Typically, the Corps starts to regain pool when the discharge causes the water level at Mosier Landing to fall below 437.0 feet.

Resource agencies recognize the need to work in conjunction with the USACE to improve hydrologic conditions for biota within the constraints of a multi-use system (Woltemade 1997). Given the real estate constraints that the St. Louis District operates under, the L&D has limited control over the timing of maximum drawdown during open river conditions. However, there is some flexibility in how water levels are managed during the return of the river to the target pool elevation following maximum drawdown. From 1994 to 1999, the time period conducive to water-level management ranged from approximately 38 to 57 days.

The operational goal of Environmental Pool Management (EPM) is to maintain relatively low, stable water levels in the lower portion of the pool, following maximum drawdown in the spring, in order to better simulate the natural hydrograph (Figure 2-1). Under some circumstances (e.g., high discharges), water levels in Pool 25 may descend to elevations greater than 2.0 feet below the target pool elevation, a consequence of the mid-pool control method that is not a goal of EPM. When implementing EPM, water levels typically are held 0.5 to 2.0 feet below the target pool elevation (434 ft in Pool 25) at the lock and dam for a minimum of 30 days (Atwood et al. 1996). Environmental Pool Management prolongs the dry phase during the summer growing season for nonpersistent wetland vegetation; the target time period for implementing EPM is between May 1 to July 30 (Atwood et al. 1996). Vegetation produced by EPM is primarily found in backwaters located in the lower reach of the pools. The target reflood rate (rate of return to full pool) of EPM is to not exceed 0.2 ft per day so that vegetation is not overtopped too quickly (Atwood et al. 1996). The St. Louis District implemented EPM in 1994 on Pools 24, 25, and 26. Early investigations of mudflats exposed via EPM showed lush production of nonpersistent wetland vegetation consisting mainly of millet, chufa, and smartweeds (Atwood et al. 1996).

Many ecological benefits are expected from EPM. On a large scale, the management regime could provide system-wide benefits by consolidating substrates and re-establishing wetland biogeochemical processes. The Mississippi River is a major migratory route for waterfowl, and moist-soil plants provide food sources directly through seed and tuber production and indirectly by increasing invertebrate abundance (Fredrickson and Taylor 1982). Aquatic plants provide habitat for many Upper Mississippi River (UMR) fishes (Janecek 1988);

therefore, fish are expected to benefit from EPM. However, other than the response of plants (Atwood et al. 1996), very little data exist that evaluate biotic responses to EPM.

During 1998 through 2002, intensive evaluation of EPM in the lower reach of Pool 25 was conducted by personnel from the Southern Illinois University Cooperative Wildlife Research Lab, the Fisheries and Illinois Aquaculture Center, and the Southern Illinois University Department of Zoology (Figure 2-2). The goals of this research were to quantify plant responses, estimate above ground seed production, and measure invertebrate, waterbird, fish, and water quality responses to the two major attributes of EPM: the lowering of water levels and vegetation production. We also compared the aquatic communities in the lower reach of Pool 25 to those at mid-pool (Figure 2-3). Herein, we use terms such as "drawdown" and "drawdown regime" to include the overall water-level pattern during summer and subsequent vegetation production in a given year, and they are not necessarily referring to EPM. We make this distinction because some results are reported and discussed herein that were not due to the practice of EPM as currently defined. For example, due to high discharge throughout the summer of 1999, Pool 25 remained on tilt for an extended period of time. Nonetheless, water levels lowered and vegetation was produced (the basic components of EPM); therefore, biological information gathered in 1999 can still be used to evaluate EPM and assess/refine how it is practiced. Working within the premise of adaptive management, our primary objective was to monitor the biotic responses to drawdown regimes in Pool 25 to provide insights into how EPM can be implemented to maximize ecosystem benefits.

Our data collection corresponded to three very different drawdown regimes during summer of 1999, 2000, and 2001 (Figure 2-4; also see Table 1-1). Water levels remained  $\geq 2.0$  ft below full pool for 54 days and  $\geq 4.0$  ft below full pool for 21 days during summer of 1999.

This large magnitude and duration drawdown resulted in a high vegetation response. The drawdown regime of 2000 was a distinct contrast to that of 1999 in that water levels were allowed to return to full pool in late July following a 31-day drawdown period (to ensure adequate water levels for fish), and little to no vegetation remained following re-flood. Between mid June and mid August 2001, drawdown exceeded 1 foot for 48 days and 2 feet for 26 days; water levels were  $\geq$  3.0 ft below full pool for only 7 days. In our view, this drawdown regime closely resembled the criteria of EPM, and resulted in a moderate amount of vegetation compared to 1999 and 2000. Consequently, we studied three drawdown regimes that can be characterized according to vegetation production as exceptional (1999), minimal to none (2000), and moderate (2001).

# Literature Cited

- Atwood, E., D. Busse, K.L. Dalrymple, and C.N. Strauser. 1996. Environmental pool management: A status report. Proceedings of the Upper Mississippi River Basin Committee, Cape Girardeau, MO, March 5-7, 1996. 7pp.
- Fredrickson, L.H., and T.S. Taylor. 1982. Management of seasonally flooded impoundments for wildlife. U.S. Department of the Interior Fish and Wildlife Service, Resource Publication 148. 18pp.
- Janecek, J.A. 1988. Literature review on fishes interaction with aquatic macrophytes with special reference to the Upper Mississippi River System. Upper Mississippi River Conservation Committee, Fish Section, Rock Island, Illinois. 57pp.
- Woltemade, C.J. 1997. Water level management opportunities for ecological benefit, Pool 5 Mississippi River. Journal of the American Water Resources Association 33:443-454.

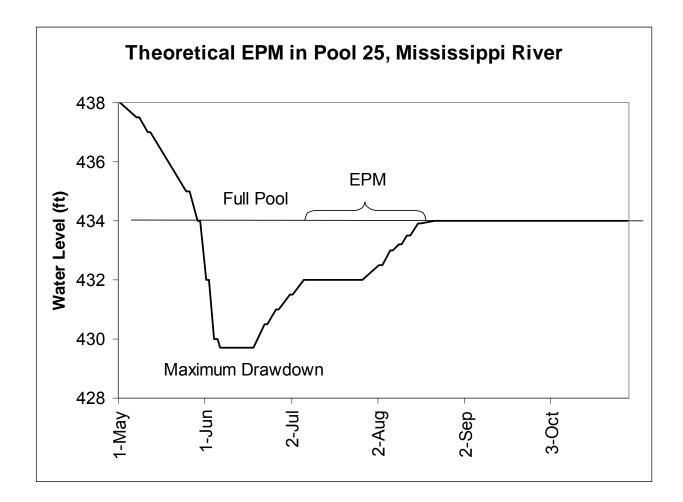
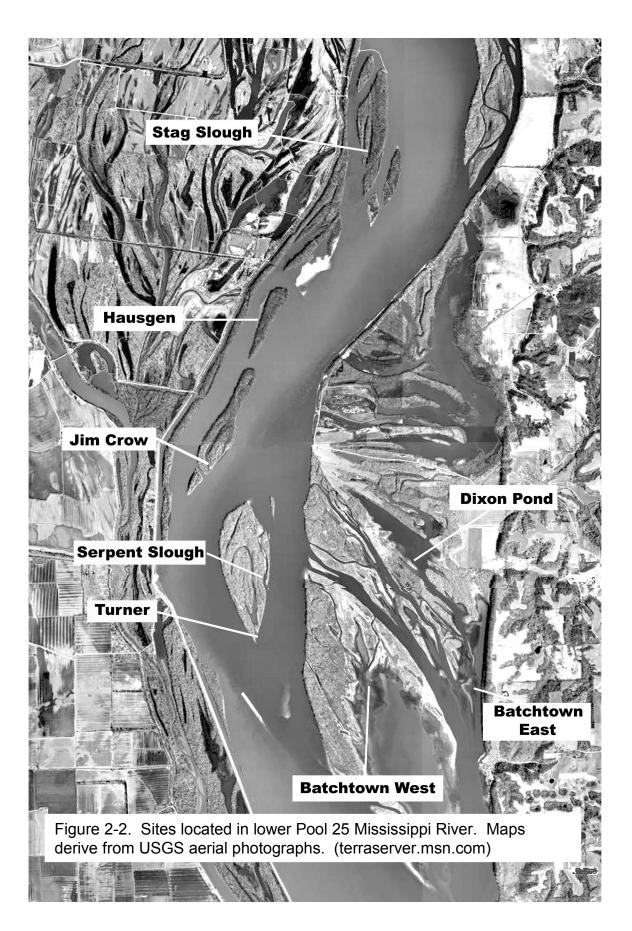
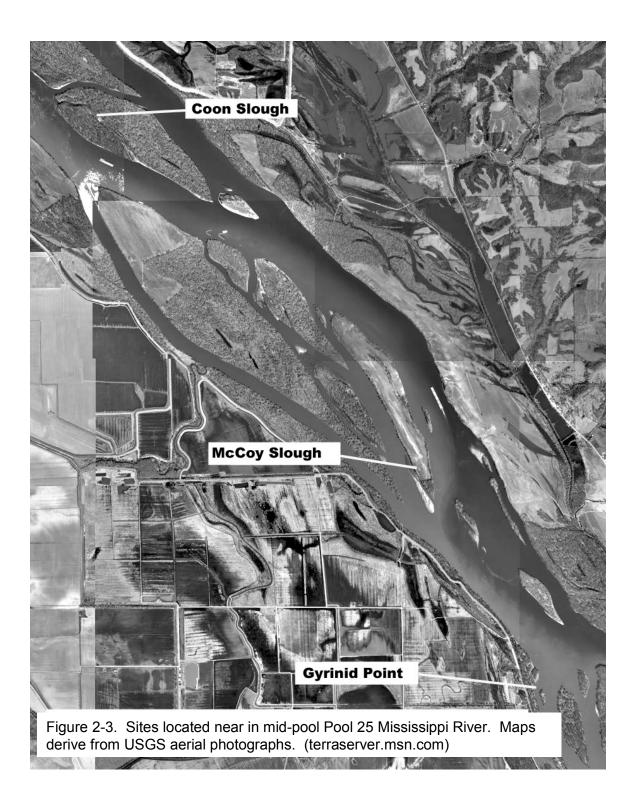


Figure 2-1. A theoretical depiction of Environmental Pool Management (EPM) in Pool 25,

Mississippi River.





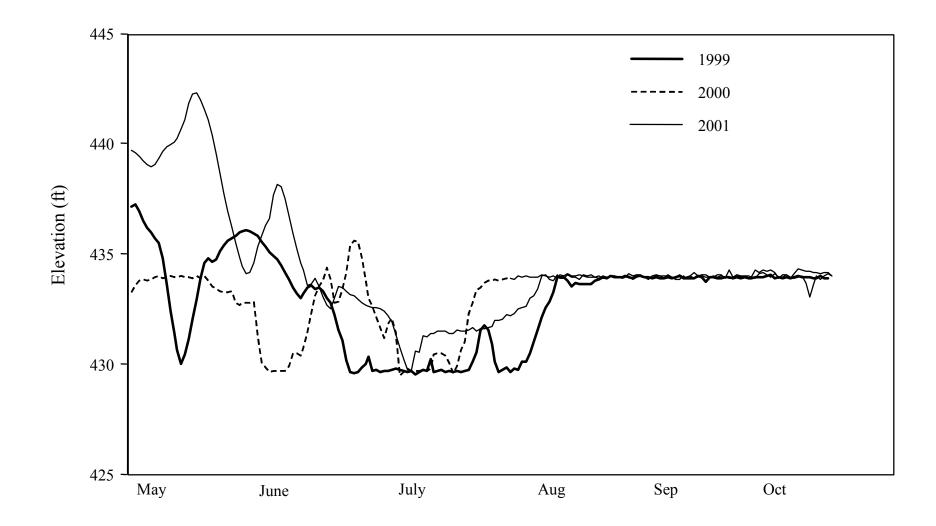


Figure 2-2. Water levels during 1999, 2000, and 2001 in Pool 25 Mississippi River (also see Figure 1-2).

# Chapter 3

# Waterbird Responses to Environmental Pool Management

# Primary Principle Investigator: B.D. Dugger

# **Objectives**

- 1. Quantify emergent vegetation response and estimate above ground seed biomass produced by EPM in the lower end of Pool 25, UMR.
- 2. Characterize waterbird use of EPM created habitat.

#### Methods

# Plant Community Response

In 2001 we collected vegetation composition data along the same 11 transects established in the Batchtown area during 1999. We used a GPS to relocate the origin of each transect; each sample location was relocated using notes from 1999 that specified the distance of each plot from the transect origin. Data collection occurred during 1-3 August 2001, beginning 3 weeks post-drawdown. Transects were oriented perpendicular to the shoreline and followed the elevation gradient. A single 0.5-m<sup>2</sup> sample square was placed along the transect at locations that corresponded to 5, 20, 35, 50, and 75-cm water depth, relative to full pool (434.0 ft NGVD). In each square, we recorded occurrence and percent cover for each plant species. We also collected plant composition data in three 0.5-m<sup>2</sup> sample squares for each vegetated study plot included in the paired-plot field experiment designed to measure responses to EPM. Nomenclature follows Scott and Wasser (1980) and Mohlenbrock (1986). We used frequency of occurrence and percent cover to describe changes in community structure along the elevation gradient (Daubenmire 1959). We used a Kruskal-Wallis nonparametric analysis of variance (ANOVA) to test for differences in percent cover related to elevation.

### Seed Biomass

We estimated seed biomass of *Polygonum lapathifolium*, *Cyperus erythrorhizos*, *Leptochloa panicoides*, *Leersia oryzoides*, *Echinochloa crusgalli*, and *E. muricata* in the Batchtown area using techniques developed by Laubahn and Fredrickson (1992). This technique uses regression equations for each plant species or a group of 2 or 3 species, which is the case for *Echinochloa*, to estimate seed biomass from plant and seed head dimensions. We collected data on seed biomass on 19-20 September 2001, beginning approximately 3 weeks after normal pool elevation was resumed and after the dominant species could be differentiated and had set seed. Data were collected from 120 25x25-cm plots located randomly along the same transects used to collect plant species composition data. Number of stems and seed heads were recorded for each plant species rooted within the sampling frame. A representative plant for each species within the sampling column was chosen for measuring seed head and plant dimensions. We measured the straightened height of the plant (m), height of the seed head (cm) along the rachis from the lowest rachilla to the top of the straightened seed head, and base diameter of the seed head (cm) along the lowest seed producing rachilla (Laubahn and Fredrickson 1992).

### <u>Waterbirds</u>

Shortly after dewatering in 2001, we conducted a waterbird count including the Batchtown area and Turner Island. The goal of the survey was to evaluate the use of exposed mudflats, which can provide important habitat for species like shorebirds. Shoreline habitats

were counted from a boat where possible; the interior horseshoe area of Batchtown was surveyed on foot. Using binoculars and a 20-60x spotting scope, we recorded all waterbirds seen along the survey route.

Winter/spring waterfowl surveys and behavioral observations were conducted during February and March 2001 and 2002. Surveys were conducted from the bow of a boat in the main channel, side channel, and backwater areas downstream of Jim Crow Island and in Batchtown. Surveys of the slough on Jim Crow Island and the reservoir on Turner Island were conducted on foot. A route was chosen to minimize flushing birds to areas not yet surveyed. Wind speed (km/h), wind direction, air temperature (<sup>0</sup>C), precipitation, and percent cloud cover (10% interval) were recorded prior to beginning surveys. Total number, species, and location (vegetation vs. open water) of waterfowl were noted during each survey period in 2001; however, residual vegetation was not detectable during 2002, so habitat could not be assigned.

For the 6 week survey period, we report the number of waterfowl-use days for dabbling ducks, diving ducks, and Canada geese (*Branta canadensis*). Waterfowl-use days were calculated by multiplying the mean waterfowl count of 2 consecutive surveys by the number of days between surveys then summing all weeks in the 6 week survey period. To test for guild-specific differences in waterfowl-use days between habitats, we used a two-tailed Mann-Whitney *U*-test with Normal Approximation and Continuity Correction.

We conducted behavioral observations to construct time-activity budgets of waterfowl during spring migration. Observations were conducted between sunrise and sunset (Central Standard Time) from duck blinds located throughout the study area using a 20-60x spotting scope. Individuals were selected for observation by aiming the spotting scope at the center of a flock and selecting the bird in the center of the field of view. Focal individuals were observed

for 15-30 minutes with behavior recorded at 10-sec intervals. If the original bird swam out of view, before the end of the 30-min session, the observation was adjusted to the nearest neighbor of the same species and sex as the focal-individual (Losito et al. 1989). Behavioral categories included: feeding, comfort (preening, drinking, wing flapping, head shaking), locomotion (swimming, flying), agonistic (chasing, biting), courtship (including copulation), loafing (inactive and resting), and alert. All data were dictated into a portable microcassette recorder then sequentially transcribed to data sheets.

## Results

## <u>Plants</u>

We did not collect plant data during summer 2000; however, water levels during the 2000 growing season were variable (Fig. 3-1), and although low water conditions did occur during the growing season, the rise in water levels during June and July prevented successful establishment of emergent macrophytes (B. Dugger pers. obs.). In 2001, we detected 17 species of wetland plant. Species of sedge in the genus *Cyperus* were most common, occurring in 68.5% of samples, followed by pigweed (*Amaranthus sp.*) and millet (*Echinochloa crusgalli* and *E. muricata*; Table 3-1). Smartweeds (*Polygonum* sp.), the most common plant in 1999, were found in 30% of plots in 2001. Mean percent cover was independent of elevation for all species (P's > 0.54, Table 3-2).

Including all species, our estimate for seed biomass was  $3,336 \pm 3,737$  lbs/ac (Table 3-3). Excluding red-root nutsedge (*Cyperus erythrorhizos*), the estimate was  $1,552 \pm 1,739$ . Similar to 1999, the estimate for red-root seems overinflated. It is possible that morphological characteristics of the plant in Batchtown (plants were extremely large) fall outside the range of morphology measures used to develop the regression equations; thus biasing the estimate high. Estimates of sedge biomass were high in both 1999 and 2001; however, while *Polygonum* dominated in 1999, *Echinochloa* and *Leptochloa* (sprangletop) dominated in 2001.

### <u>Waterbirds</u>

We found 7 species in the survey area during the summer waterbird survey; however, overall abundance was low (138 total individuals). Killdeer (*Charadrius vociferus*) were most common (105 individuals) followed by Great-blue Heron (*Ardea herodias*, 14), Pectoral Sandpiper (*Calidris melanotos*, 7), Canada Goose (*Branta canadensis*, 7), Great Egret (*Ardea alba*, 3), Ring-billed Gull (*Larus delawarensis*, 2) and Spotted Sandpiper (*Actitis macularia*, 1).

We conducted 3 surveys during the period 23 Feb – 13 Mar 2001 and 6 surveys during 16 Feb – 29 Mar 2002. We detected 9 and 16 species of waterfowl in 2001 and 2002, respectively (Table 3-4). Wigeon (*Anas Americana*), Gadwall (*A. strepera*), Northern Shoveler (*A. clypeata*), Ring-necked Duck (*Aythya collaris*), and Lesser Scaup (*A. affinis*) were absent in 2001 compared to 2002. Similar to 1999 and 2000, mallards (*Anas platyrhynhcos*) were most abundant in 2002. Common goldeneye (*Bucephala clangula*) and Common Mergansers (*Mergus merganser*) were the most abundant species in 2001. Total waterfowl counts were 1,706 and 7,847 and Duck Use Days (DUD) were 9,109 and 59,346 in 2001 and 2002, respectively (Table 3-5). Dabblers contributed most to DUD in 2002, whereas Divers accounted for most DUD during 2001 (Table 3-5). Total DUD in 2001 were the lowest of all years surveyed. In contrast, diving duck DUD in 2001was the second highest of the 4 years surveys were conducted. Comparing species composition with the diving guild among years, Common mergansers and

goldeneye were the most abundant species in 2001; whereas in 2002 and previous years, fresh water diving ducks in the genus *Aythya* were most abundant.

## Discussion

## <u>Hydrology</u>

As summarized in Chapter 2, our data collection corresponded to three very different drawdown regimes during summer of 1999, 2000, and 2001 (Figure 3-1; also see Figure 2-4 and Table 1-1). Water levels remained  $\geq$  2.0 ft below full pool for 54 days and  $\geq$  4.0 ft below full pool for 21 days during summer of 1999. This large magnitude and duration drawdown resulted in a high vegetation response. The drawdown regime of 2000 was a distinct contrast to that of 1999 in that water levels were allowed to return to full pool in late July following a 31-day drawdown period, and little to no vegetation remained following re-flood. Between mid June and mid August 2001, drawdown exceeded 1 foot for 48 days and 2 feet for 26 days; water levels were  $\geq$  3.0 ft below full pool for only 7 days. In our view, this drawdown regime closely resembled the criteria of EPM, and resulted in a moderate amount of vegetation compared to 1999 and 2000. Consequently, we studied three drawdown regimes that can be characterized according to vegetation production as exceptional (1999), minimal to none (2000), and moderate (2001).

#### <u>Vegetation</u>

In 2000, low water did not persist long enough for emergent macrophytes to survive after reflooding. As a result, vegetation was absent from all but the highest elevations. Although circumstantial, failure of plants in 2000 does support the current EPM plan that specifies water

level be stabilized for 30 days prior to reflooding. Plant diversity in 2001 was the highest recorded in pool 25 since USACE began implementing EPM. Differences between 2001 and work conducted by Wlosinski et al. (unpubl. data) in the mid 1990's are consistent with the later and more prolonged dewatering period in 2001; both hydrological characteristics promote species diversity (Fredrickson and Taylor 1982). Species diversity in 2001 was only slightly higher than 1999 (Feddersen 2001).

Although species richness was similar between 1999 and 2001, community composition differed between years. In 1999, the emergent macrophyte community was dominated (in descending order) by smartweeds, millet, and red-root nutsedge. In 2001, the plant community was dominated by red-root nutsedge, pigweed, and millet. Smartweed, which occurred in 93% of plots in 1999, only occurred in 27% of plots in 2001. Differences in plant species composition are consistent with between year differences in hydroperiod. Dewatering in 2001 started later and was more prolonged than 1999. This difference favors species that respond to later drawdowns like red-rooted nutsedge, and pigweed (Fredrickson and Taylor 1982). Polygonum can germinate under both early and late dewaterering conditions; however, it does best with early drawdowns and seed production is highest with early drawdowns.

Importantly, although plant species composition changed between years, the biomass of seeds produced for migratory birds was similar. Red-root nutsedge was the dominant seed producer in both years, but in 1999 smartweed produced biomass equal to the sedge. In 2001, smartweed seed production was much lower, but this was offset by large increases in production of millet and sprangletop seeds.

As in 1999, we failed to find evidence for stratification of plant species along the elevation gradient in Batchtown in 2001. We might have predicted better zonation in 2001

because the dewatering occurred over a longer time. Failure to find zonation may stem from the timing of our plant surveys, which occurred while plant species were relatively young. Data from this study on seed production compared with community composition at the time of our surveys suggests that the plant community may change significantly from early growth to maturity. Zonation patterns may have been more evident had our plant surveys occurred later in the growing season. We considered timing of surveys when we designed the study, but chose to sample plants relatively early because of uncertainty regarding the timing of reflood and the risk of not getting any data if reflooding occurred earlier than anticipated.

The reduction in smartweed abundance in 2001 was more apparent in the seed biomass estimates for the dominant species. Relative contributions of *Echinochloa* and *Leptochloa* to total seed production was higher in 2001 than would have been predicted from data on percent occurrence and percent cover (Tables 3-1,3-2,3-3). That is, although percent cover and percent occurrence of both these species was lower in 2001 than 1999, their contribution to fall seed production was much higher. One possible explanation is that both benefited from reduced competition for space with *Polygonum* (a broadleaf robust plant) and more young plants reached maturity and were able to set seed.

Decreased smartweed abundance in 2001 changed the structural characteristics of the plant community, which may have influenced the biota. Smartweed has robust stalks and large leaf surface area, and was frequently the only plant recognizable during waterfowl surveys in spring. The persistence of residual smartweed vegetation may have important consequences to aquatic organisms using Batchtown in spring. Furthermore, a decrease in the number of Polygonum leaves and stems may influence shading patterns, which may change solar energy

inputs into the water column. If such changes occurred, this could change key water quality parameters and influence the structure and composition of the aquatic community.

Woody species (e.g., maple and willow) occurred less frequently in 2001 than 1999, suggesting germination conditions favorable to these species were not present in 2001. Furthermore, absence of woody species suggests that although favorable germination conditions may occur during some years (e.g., 1999), conditions may not be favorable for long term survival of these species throughout most of Batchtown. Fall high water and winter scouring are two factors likely leading to high mortality of woody species seedlings. River bulrush (*Scirpus fluviatilis*) did occur at lower elevations in 2001. Like woody species, river bulrush has the potential to form monotypic stands and lower habitat quality for many organisms. Continued monitoring of river bulrush is advised if monitoring of EPM continues.

#### <u>Waterbirds</u>

Use of mudflat habitats by migratory shorebirds will depend, in part, on the timing of habitat availability relative to migration chronology of each species. In summer 2001, the timing of dewatering was after most shorebirds had migrated through the area in spring, but prior to their arrival in August and September. As a result, few shorebirds were counted on the survey. However, variability in the timing of dewatering (either earlier or later), may provide substantial habitat benefits for shorebirds. Great-blue Herons (*Ardea herodea*) breed along the Mississippi River, and individuals were present during the summer survey. Waders like herons and egrets depend on aquatic vertebrates like fish and amphibians for survival and successful reproduction. Management activities that enhance the backwater fish community will benefit these species. Although difficult to quantify with a survey, Soras (*Porzana carolina*) appeared to use newly

flooded vegetation extensively in fall. During September trips to the study area, it was common to induce a dozen birds to vocalize by clapping hands (B. Dugger pers. obs.). Rails are secretive species that frequently go unnoticed in traditional waterbird surveys. However, they use shallowly flooded emergent macrophytes during migration, thus EPM likely provides ideal habitat during fall migation.

Waterfowl numbers were markedly higher in spring 2002 than 2001. The sharp decline in DUD in 2001 was attributed to an almost complete absence of dabbling ducks (species in the genus *Anas*). Dabblers totaled 217,271, 168,442, and 55,670 DUD during 1999, 2000, and 2002; however only 1,392 during 2001. Although we conducted half the number of surveys in 2001 (which does influence DUD calculations), doubling the DUD to more closely match calculations from other years does not account for the difference in DUD between years. The sharp decline in dabbling duck numbers in spring 2001 is consistent with the lack of a vegetation response in summer 2000. Without seeds or extensive residual vegetation (which can benefit aquatic macroinvertebrates), the food resources required by species like Mallard and Northern Pintail were unavailable. However, this interpretation is confounded by the fact that periods of low water occurred during spring migration 2001 (Fig. 3-2). Additionally, cold temperatures caused some ice formation on what water remained. Both factors significantly reduced habitat availability in spring 2001; thus a decrease in dabbling duck numbers can not soley be attributed to low food production in summer 2000.

Diving ducks, which prefer open water habitats and use resources likely less influenced by the presence of emergent macrophytes, were more abundant in 2001 than 2002. The most common species (Common merganser and Common Goldeneye) wintered on the study area and their increased presence in 2001 may be attributable to colder winter temperatures that delayed

the onset of spring migration. Consistent with this explanation, 88% of all Common mergansers and 96% of all goldeneyes were counted during the first survey week (Dugger unpubl. data). Considering Lesser scaup, Canvasback, Ring-necked Ducks, and Redhead separately, their abundance was down in 2001 like dabbling ducks.

The reasons for reduced waterfowl abundance in 2002 compared to 1999 and 2000 are less clear. Good seed production occurred during 2001 and water levels were relatively stable during spring 2002; both factors should have promoted use by waterfowl. However, vegetation established during the 2001 growing season did not persist above water in spring of 2002; if the presence of residual vegetation is a cue for habitat selection by migratory ducks, use of Batchtown could be lower than anticipated. Alternately, among year differences in fall use of Batchtown by ducks may have caused greater food depletion in fall of 2001 than 1999 or 2000, leaving fewer resources for spring migrants in 2002. More generally, the distribution of waterfowl during migration is influenced by a variety of local and regional factors (Havera 1999). Species like Mallard and Pintail (the 2 most abundant ducks in our study) have flexible migration strategies that are influenced on a large scale by regional weather patterns. Thus, while local population size is determined in part by local habitat conditions, regional habitat availability (e.g., upper Midwest) as determined by rainfall or ice thaw patterns can be equally if not a more important factor. Without further detailed investigations, we would not recommend viewing the waterfowl response in spring 2002 as an indication that habitat produced during summer 2001 were inferior to habitats produced in 1998 or 1999 (the growing seasons before springs of 1999 and 2000).

Because residual vegetation did not persist above the water line in 2002, we were unable to determine habitat use by birds (open water vs. residual vegetation) during our surveys.

However, general observation indicated the dabbling ducks were using the shallow water areas in Batchtown where residual vegetation likely occurred (underwater). We were unable to collect waterfowl behavior data during either spring. In 2001, this was caused by the almost complete lack of waterfowl. In 2002, although peak dabbling duck numbers did reach 1,000 birds, they were scattered in small groups throughout Batchtown. Efforts at observation were thwarted as observer disturbance (while trying to get close enough to birds to observe) caused birds to flush and relocate to other regions in the study area.

## **Conclusions**

Data from all three years support the idea that EPM improves habitat quality for migratory birds. Plant species with known value to waterfowl continue to dominate the vegetation community, and there is no strong evidence suggesting encroachment by woody species has reduced coverage of herbaceous macrophytes. Similar to managed moist-soil impoundments, common throughout the Midwest, by changing the timing, magnitude, and duration of the dewatering period in Pool 25 it appears managers can influence the vegetation structure and still produce seed biomass important to waterfowl. This fact provides some flexibility for how managers implement EPM. For example, altering drawdown characteristics to improve conditions for fish does not by definition have to lower the quality of the habitat for waterfowl.

## **Literature Cited**

- Daubenmire, R. 1959. A canopy-coverage method of vegetational analysis. Northwest Science 33:43-448.
- Feddersen, J. C. 2001. Evaluation of Environmental Pool Management as a tool for waterfowl habitat production in Pool 25, Mississippi River. M.S. thesis, Southern Illinois University, Carbondale.
- Fredrickson, L. H., and T. S. Taylor. 1982. Management of seasonally flooded impoundments for wildlife. U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service Resource Publication 148, Washington, D.C., USA.
- Havera, S. P. 1999. Waterfowl of Illinois: status and management. Illinois Natural History Survey Special Publication 21.
- Laubahn, M.K., and L.H. Fredrickson. 1992. Estimating seed production of common plants in seasonally flooded wetlands. Journal of Wildlife Management 56:329-337.
- Losito, M. P., R. E. Mirarchi, and G. A. Baldassarre. 1989. New technique for time-activity studies of avian flocks in view-restricted habitats. Journal of Field Ornithology 60:388-396.
- Mohlenbrock, R. H. 1986. Guide to the vascular flora of Illinois. Southern Illinois University Press. Carbondale, IL, USA.
- Scott, T.G., and C.H. Wasser. 1980. Checklist of North American Plants for wildlife biologists. The Wildlife Society Publication. 58pp.

	Eleva	ation be	Overall			
Taxa	5	20	35	50	75	2001 1999
Cyperus <sup>c</sup>	72.7	72.7	72.7	80.0	54.5	68.5 76.7
Amaranthus rudis	63.6	63.6	63.6	50.0	54.5	59.3 16.4
<i>Echinochloa</i> <sup>b</sup>	63.6	72.7	54.5	45.5	27.3	52.7 79.5
Polygonum <sup>a</sup>	27.3	18.2	36.4	20.0	36.4	27.8 93.2
Eragrostis hypnoides	19.2	19.2	19.2	10.0	36.4	20.4 4.1
Digitaria	27.3	27.3	9.1	9.1	0.0	14.5
Ipomea purpurea	18.2	9.1	18.2	9.1	9.1	12.7 6.9
Leptochloa panicoides	9.1	9.1	18.2	9.1	9.1	10.9 23.3
Ludwigia			19.2	9.0	18.2	9.1
Leersia oryzoides	9.1	9.1	9.1	9.1	9.1	9.1 20.6
Lindernia dubia		9.1			18.2	5.5 23.3
Scirpus				18.2	9.1	5.5
Xanthium strumarium	9.1		9.1			3.6 11.0

Table 3-1. Percent occurrence of plant taxa in sample plots located along an elevation gradient (cm) relative to full pool (132.3 m. NGVD, n = 11 transects). Data are for the Batchtown area of Pool 25, Mississippi River, during summer 2001. Data for 1999 are provided for comparison.

<sup>a</sup>Includes *Polygonum lapathifolium* and *P. pennsylvanicum* 

<sup>b</sup>Includes Echinochloa crusgalli and E. muricata

<sup>c</sup>Includes *Cyperus esculentus* and *C. erythrorhizos* 

<sup>d</sup>Includes *Populus* spp., *Acer* spp., and *Salix* spp.

Taxa	5	20	35	50	75	Overall	1999	
Cyperus	12.5(8.0)	9.0(4.1)	13.4(6.4)	8.1(4.4)	13.7(7.3)	11.3(2.7)	2.2	
Amaranthus	7.3(5.8)	6.3(3.1)	9.5(3.9)	6.4(4.2)	3.8(2.6)	6.6(1.8)	7.9	
Echinochloa	24.3(10)	13.9(6.1)	6.2(3.8)	4.4(2.4)	5.2(5.0)	10.8(2.9)	7.6	
Polygonum	1.5(1.0)	2.1(1.8)	3.9(2.4)	2.4(2.0)	4.0(2.4)	2.8(1.3)	11.0	
Eragrostis hypnoides	tr <sup>d</sup>	7.3(5.1)	2.5(2.3)	tr	2.9(2.2)	2.7(1.2)	2.5	
Digitaria	3.4(3.2)	tr	tr	tr		tr		
Ipomea purpurea	tr	tr	tr	tr	tr	tr	11.4	
Leptochloa panicoides	tr	2.7(2.7)	tr	tr	tr	tr	3.3	
Ludwigia			tr	tr	tr	tr		
Leersia oryzoides	tr	7.3(7.3)	3.6(3.6)	tr	1.4(1.4)	2.6(1.6)	1.2	
Lindernia dubia		tr			tr	tr	4.7	
Scirpus fluviatilis				12.3(8.8)	7.3(7.3)	3.9(2.3)		
Xanthium strumarium	tr					tr	5.1	

Table 3-2. Mean percent cover (SE) of plants along an elevation gradient (cm) relative to full pool (132.3 m. NGVD) in Pool 25, Mississippi River, during summer 2001. Transects (n = 11) were oriented perpendicular to the shoreline. Mean values for 1999 provided for comparison. Elevation below full pool

<sup>a</sup>Includes *Polygonum lapathifolium* and *P. pennsylvanicum* <sup>b</sup>Includes *Echinochloa crusgalli* and *E. muricata* 

<sup>c</sup>Includes Cyperus esculentus and C. erythrorhizos

 $^{d}$  tr = < 1.0%

Table 3-3. Estimated seed biomass (kg/ha) produced by moist-soil plants measured at Batchtown in Pool 25, Mississippi River, during summer 2001 [mean(SD)]. Seed biomass estimates were calculated using regression equations developed by Laubahn and Fredrickson (1992).

	Year			
Taxa	2001 <sup>a</sup>	1999 <sup>b</sup>		
Cyperus erythrorhizos	1,783(2,868)	1,264(133)		
Echinochloa	909(742)	114(21)		
Leersia oryzoides	36(119)	12(5)		
Leptochloa panicoides	486(953)	3(3)		
Polygonum lapathifolium	120(239)	1,148(66)		
Total	3,336	2,542		

a n = 120 plots b n = 232 plots Table 3-4. Waterfowl-use days and their relative distribution (%) between vegetated and open water habitats for guilds of waterfowl (dabblers, divers, geese) surveyed weekly (n = 6, except 2001 n = 3) in the lower reach of Pool 25, Mississippi River, during late February through early April 1999 - 2002.

Guild		Year					
	Habitat	1999	2000	2001	2002		
Dabbler	Vegetation	213,226 (98)	166,540 (99)	618 (44)			
	Open Water	4,045 (2)	1,902 (1)	774 (56)			
		217,271	168,442	1,392	55,670 (100)		
Diver	Total Vegetation	(5)	(1)				
	Open Water	479 9,433 (95)	31 2,725 (99)	0 (0) 7,717 (100)			
	Total	9,912	2,756	7,717	3,676 (100)		
feese	Vegetation Open Water	986 (79)	266 (69)	76 (69)			
	- r	258 (21)	119 (31)	34 (31)			
	Total	1,244	385	110	1,525 (100)		

Table 3-4 cont...

		Year				
Guild	Habitat	1999	2000	2001	2002	
Total Waterfowl	Vegetation	214,691 (94)	166,837 (97)	618 (7)		
	Water	13,736 (6)	4,746 (3)	8,491(93)	<b>\$9,94</b> 6 (100)	
	Total	228,427	171,583	9,109	59,346	

Species	1999	2000	2001	2002
Branta canadensis	283	74	23	192
Anas platyrhynchos	18,812	13,169	270	2,948
Anas acuta	16,585	5,684	4	2,476
Anas americana	30	102	0	31
Anas strepera	105	1,234	0	154
Anas crecca	394	3,872	14	1,444
Anas clypeata	65	1,046	0	48
Anas discors	52	334	0	0
Anas rubripes	25	0	0	0
Aix sponsa	7	21	0	24
Mergus merganser	0	100	541	71
Lophodytes cucullatus	0	9	7	5
Aythya americana	85	200	0	0
Aythya collaris	405	1,429	0	21
Aythya valisineria	52	201	170	215
Aythya affinis	1,102	827	0	155
Bucephala albeola	0	11	13	14
Bucephala clangula	0	9	681	19
Oxyura jamaicensis	0	45	0	30
Total	38,002	28,292	1,706	7,847

Table 3-5. Total waterfowl counted during weekly surveys of vegetated and open water habitats in lower Pool 25, Mississippi River during late Feb - early Apr 1999, 2000, 2001, 2002.

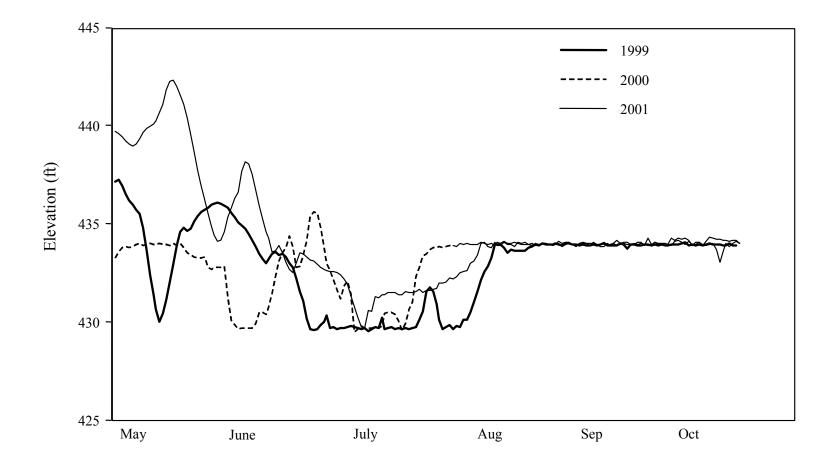


Figure 3-1. Hydrograph for lower Pool 25, Mississippi River from 1999 to 2001. Daily stages were obtained from Lock and Dam 25 (Upper) Winfield, MO.

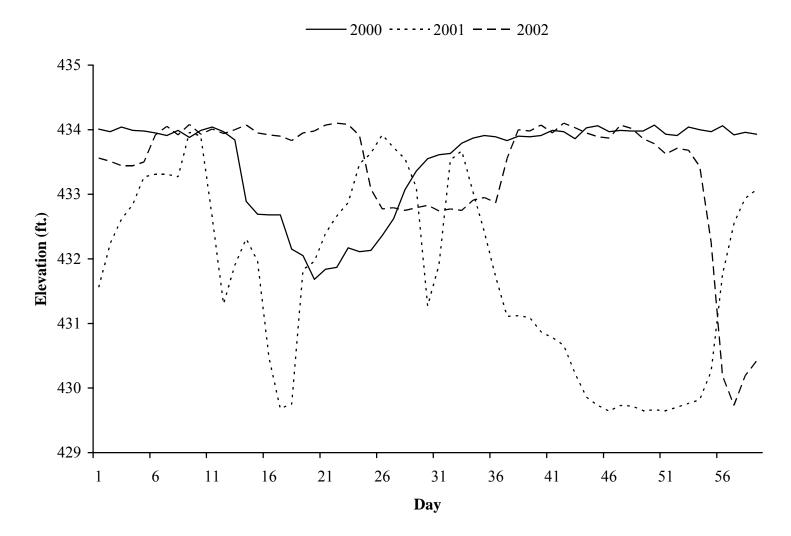


Fig. 3-2. Hydrograph for lower Pool 25, Mississippi River during springs 2000, 2001, and 2002. Day 1 = 15 February of each year; Day 58 = 15 April; Feb 29<sup>th</sup> 2000 deleted. Daily stages were obtained from Lock and Dam 25 (Upper) Winfield, MO.

# **Chapter 4**

# Fish and Water Quality Responses to Environmental Pool Management

# Primary Principle Investigators: S.R. Adams, J.E. Garvey, B.M. Burr, and R.J. Sheehan

# Introduction

Environmental Pool Management (EPM) prolongs the exposure of mud flats during the late spring/summer growing period to stimulate the growth of emergent vegetation (Chapter 2). Little is known about how fish respond to EPM. Benefits to fish are expected, as at least 84 species in the Upper Mississippi River reportedly use aquatic plants for reproduction, nursery habitat, cover, and feeding grounds (Janecek 1988). J. Wlosinski and B. Atwood analyzed seine samples taken in multiple habitat types from 1986 to 1996 in Pools 24, 25, and Melvin Price Pool, and concluded that maintaining lower water levels during the summer did not negatively affect small, nearshore fishes (pers. comm.). During fall 1997, fish were seined in vegetated and adjacent nonvegetated areas in Pools 24, 25, and 26 to examine fish use of emergent vegetation; this study documented use of the vegetation by 25 fish species, and indicated the vegetation was providing habitat for small forage fishes, particularly the emerald shiner, *Notropis atherinoides* (Heidinger et al. 1998).

As a continuation of the research effort initiated by Heidinger et al. (1998), we studied the fish response to EPM in Pool 25 during 1998 to 2002. Our specific objectives were 1) to quantify fish use of vegetation by comparing fish assemblage structure in the vegetation to that in adjacent, experimentally devegetated areas of similar water depth and velocity, 2) to determine how vegetation affects water quality, 3) to compare fish assemblages in backwaters located in the lower pool to fish assemblages in backwaters located at midpool that are not influenced by EPM, and 4) to determine if residual vegetation provides habitat for young-of-year (YOY) fishes during spring.

#### Methods

#### Fish and Water Quality Response to Flooded Vegetation in Fall

Study Sites - Reconnaissance during fall 1998 indicated most, if not all, vegetation produced by EPM was located in the lower impounded reach; therefore, all sampling occurred in the lower portion of Pool 25. During fall 1998, we chose four study sites based on evidence (presence of emergent vegetation) that the area was affected by EPM (see Figure 2-2, Chapter 2) (Table 4-1). Two sites (Batchtown West and Batchtown East) were established in an extensive, shallow backwater complex located in the Batchtown State Fish and Waterfowl Management Area, Calhoun County, Illinois. Historically, most of the EPM-induced vegetation in Pool 25 has occurred in the Batchtown area. Batchtown West was located in the northern end of a shallow, expansive bay characterized by soft substrates, and was more vulnerable than the other sites to wind-induced wave action. Batchtown East was situated near the limestone bluffs of the Illinoisside (eastern) river bank. In addition to Batchtown, relatively small acreages of vegetation were produced on islands near the main channel. Study sites were established on the downstream tip of Turner Island and within a shallow slough on Jim Crow Island. All four sites were sampled during fall 1999-2001. Additionally, another site in the Batchtown area (Dixon Pond) was sampled during fall 2000 and 2001, and a site on Hausgen Island was sampled during fall 2001.

We established two study plots (one vegetated and one devegetated) at each site. At Batchtown West, Batchtown East, Jim Crow, and Turner Island, the center of each study plot was marked with rebar during fall 1998. The rebar was used as a reference for locating plots and spatially standardizing sampling in subsequent visits. Devegetated plots were intended to simulate conditions in shallow backwater habitats without vegetation, and they were of similar depth (< 1.0 m) and water velocity (0 cm/sec) to vegetated areas. During summer of 1999 and 2001, sites were visited following initial exposure of the mudflats to delineate devegetated plots. At this time, coarse woody debris was removed from all plots. Plots to be devegetated were treated with Rodeo® herbicide applied with a backpack sprayer. Applications were made prior to re-flood and sufficient to eliminate vegetation from plots in 1999 and 2001; no herbicide application was made in 2000 because vegetation was absent (see below). We devegetated an area of 400 m<sup>2</sup> in reference to the center of each plot. Also, plots were devegetated out to the anticipated adjacent open water area so that water quality parameters (e.g., turbidity) would better reflect absence of vegetation. Devegetated plots were completely devoid of vegetation prior to re-flood. Distance between plots at a given site ranged from 10 to 30 m.

Hydrology during the summer drawdown period varied during our study, resulting in a different plant response to EPM each year. Therefore, the physical characteristics of our study plots (e.g., amount of vegetation, type of vegetation, and size of vegetated plots following reflood) were different each year. Water levels in 1999 remained 0.5 ft below an elevation of 434 ft (full pool) for 69 days over the period from mid June to mid August and were greater than 2.0 ft below full pool for 54 days (see Figure 1-2, Table 1-1 in Chapter 1). This large magnitude drawdown resulted in an exceptional vegetation response. Study plots following reflood in 1999 contained large amounts of vegetation, primarily smartweeds, and vegetated plot sizes were at least 400 m<sup>2</sup>. In 2000, following a second maximum drawdown event in late June, water levels remained 0.5 ft below full pool for 31 days and below 432 ft for 22 days before returning

to full pool in early August (Figure 1-2, Chapter 1). Mud flats were not exposed for a long enough period in the summer of 2000 to allow plant germination and/or enough growth to withstand inundation except at the highest elevations. No vegetation was present in study plots ("vegetated" or "devegetated"), following re-flood in 2000, at Batchtown East and Batchtown West; an exception was that a sparse amount of vegetation was present throughout both study plots at Jim Crow, and a narrow (1 m) band of inundated vegetation existed along the shoreline at Turner Island (vegetated plot size < 20 m<sup>2</sup>). In summer of 2001, the drawdown lasted from mid June to mid August, and water levels remained 0.5 ft below full pool for 58 days and 2.0 ft below full pool for 27 days (Figure 1-2, Chapter 1). Following re-flood, vegetation was present in all vegetated plots except at Batchtown East. Vegetation in 2001 was not as dense as in 1999 and was primarily comprised of millet and chufa. During this study, the vegetation response to EPM was different across years and sites, and this variability was reflected in the fish response.

*Fish Sampling in Experimental Plots* - Preliminary sampling of sites during fall 1998 indicated the shallow, vegetated, backwater habitats were utilized primarily by very small (< 20 mm) fish. Therefore, we had to devise a method to effectively quantify small-bodied fish abundances in two structurally dissimilar habitats (vegetated and devegetated). Both pop nets and seining have been successfully used to take a quantified fish sample in shoreline zones with and without aquatic vegetation (Dewey et al. 1989, Killgore et al. 1989). We sampled study plots in 1999 using both pop nets and seining. Following our first year of data collection (1999), we evaluated the two sampling techniques in order to select the single best method to employ the next two years (2000 and 2001).

*Gear evaluation/selection* - We constructed twelve pop nets (a modified design from Dewey et al. (1989)) having a  $1-m^2$  buoyant frame of polyvinyl chloride pipe (3.18 cm diameter),

an open bottom anchored on two sides with steel conduit pipe, and a mesh size of 1.6 mm. Pop nets were placed collapsed on the substrate (depth < 1 m), left overnight, and remotely triggered to "pop" the next day to collect fish in a  $1-m^2$  column of water extending from the bottom to the water's surface. Nets were harvested by pulling together the steel pipe which pursed the netting; nets were then lifted from the water and fish removed. These nets could be set and harvested effectively by two people. Plots at all sites were sampled with three popnets each on every sampling trip in fall 1999. Paired-plots at a given site were sampled on the same day/night interval.

In addition to pop nets, we sampled fish in plots with a 3.66-m seine (1.6-mm mesh). Two seine hauls/lifts, each 10 m long, were made in the center of devegetated plots (total area sampled =  $72.2 \text{ m}^2$ ), and five kicksets were made in the center of vegetated plots (total area sampled =  $72.2 \text{ m}^2$ ). The use of a series of stationary kicksets was the best method for sampling with a seine in the dense emergent vegetation. Kicksets were accomplished by holding the deployed seine stationary while one person "kicked" vigorously into the seine starting 4 m away. Fish collected by seining in a given plot were pooled together as one sample per plot. Fish collected by both pop nets and seining were fixed in 10% formalin and identified/enumerated in the laboratory

We used total numbers of fish (all dates and sites combined) during fall 1999 to evaluate our two sampling techniques (seining and pop nets) (Table 4-2 and 4-3). Overall rank of the seven most common fish species in the vegetated plots was significantly correlated between seine and pop net samples (N = 7; Spearman's  $r_s = 0.82$ ; P = 0.023). In devegetated plots, concordance of ranks was not found in the seven most abundant species (N = 7; Spearman's  $r_s =$ 0.68; P = 0.094), but ranks were perfectly correlated (Spearman's  $r_s = 1.0$ ) when the emerald shiner, *Notropis atherinoides*, and orangespotted sunfish, *Lepomis humilis*, were left out of the analysis. Pop nets were not as efficient at sampling the emerald shiner in devegetated plots (7-fold difference), probably because of a combination of their pelagic nature, schooling behavior, and larger size relative to other YOY (young-of-year) cyprinids in the habitats. Pop nets may have attracted YOY orangespotted sunfish by providing structure to a homogeneous habitat otherwise devoid of structure. In summary, seining and pop nets similarly quantified fish abundance in the vegetation, but seining was more effective in the devegetated plots. Seining generally captured more fish and more fish species in both vegetated and devegetated plots, and seven species were captured exclusively by the seine (Table 4-3). Therefore, we only used seining to sample fish during fall 2000 and 2001.

Standard sampling at all sites/plots, across all years (1999, 2000, and 2001), involved seining (72.2 m<sup>2</sup>) the center of each study plot as previously described (i.e., hauls/lifts and/or kicksets). This standard approach facilitated comparisons of data across years, because samples were taken in the exact same location. Due to the dynamic nature of the physical structure of the plots across years, we also collected additional seine samples in 1999 and 2000 to better describe the fish response to EPM. In fall 1999, two seine hauls, each 10 m long, were made at the natural deep edge of the vegetation at Batchtown East and Batchtown West during five sampling trips. The seine was pulled parallel with the vegetated edge with one brail approximately one meter within the vegetation. Adjacent seine samples were taken in the deep portion of the devegetated plot on three sampling trips in 1999. The centers of all study plots in 2000 were devoid of vegetation (with the exception of Jim Crow); therefore, we collected additional seine samples (area sampled = 72.2 m<sup>2</sup>) in the nearest band of inundated, shoreline vegetation at four sites (Turner Island - 3 samples, Batchtown East - 1 sample, Batchtown West - 1 sample, and

Dixon Pond - 2 samples). These additional samples were kept separate from fish collected directly within the center of the study plots.

All fish were fixed in 10% formalin in the field, and identified and counted in the laboratory. Total length (TL) was measured (nearest 1.0 mm) on up to 50 individuals of each species per sample. Individuals were classified as adults or YOY based on length-frequency histograms and total lengths reported in Becker (1983) and Pflieger (1997). Voucher specimens have been catalogued in the Southern Illinois University at Carbondale Fluid Vertebrate Collection.

Water Quality Sampling in Experimental Plots - Point-in-time measurements of major water quality variables (dissolved oxygen (DO), temperature, pH, conductivity, and turbidity) and water depth were made in each plot on each sampling trip in 1999, 2000, and 2001 between 0830 and 1600 hr. Dissolved oxygen concentration (accuracy = +0.2 mg/L) and temperature (accuracy =  $\pm 0.2$  <sup>O</sup>C) were quantified with a Yellow Springs Instrument (YSI) Model 95 digital meter at approximately 5 cm below the water's surface and 5 cm above the substrate if water depth exceeded 30 cm. A Hanna Instruments pHep®2 pocket-sized meter was used to measure pH (+ 0.1 pH). Dissolved ion concentration (µS/cm) was measured with a YSI Model 33 conductivity meter. Conductivity values were standardized to 25 °C according to Wetzel and Likens (1979). Conductivity and pH were measured at approximately 5 cm below the water's surface. A 10-ml water sample was taken in each plot, and turbidity determined in the laboratory with a Chemtrix Type-12 turbidimeter. A meter stick was used to measure water depth. Electrofishing - Boat electrofishing (one pilot, one dip netter) was conducted within the large bay in Batchtown (in the proximity of Batchtown West) in mid October of 1998 - 2001. Electrical current was supplied by a 3-phase 5 KW generator producing 240 volts AC. Fish were netted

with a dipnet having a mesh size of 6.4 mm. Electrofishing was conducted for a total of 1 hr (sampling effort was 1.5 hr in 1998) along the deepest edge of the vegetation within the large bay in Batchtown, near Batchtown West (see Figure 2-2, Chapter 2). If vegetation was not present (e.g., in 2000), we sampled along the shoreline at a water depth similar to other years. One sample was taken each year at mid day in the 2nd-3rd week of October. Fish were identified, measured, counted, and released.

### Midpool/Lower Pool Comparison

The comparison of fish communities in sites at midpool and lower pool was a mensurative experiment examining the fish response, over the same time period, in backwater habitats influenced by EPM (lower pool) and habitats not influenced by EPM (midpool). As a result of hydrologic operation of Pool 25 with a midpool control point, habitats near midpool were relatively unaffected by the summer drawdown, resulting in no emergent vegetation production in these habitats. Expansive, shallow backwaters did not exist at midpool. Therefore, we selected backwaters associated with islands (primarily sloughs) at both midpool and lower pool for this experiment. Three sites were established at midpool (McCoy Slough, Coon Slough, and Gyrinid Point; see Figure 2-3, Chapter 2), and four sites were established at lower pool (Turner Island, Jim Crow, Serpent Slough, and Stag Island Slough) (Table 4-4; also see Figure 2-2, Chapter 2). All sites were contiguous with the main channel at full pool elevation (434 ft).

Fish were sampled on three occasions: July 2001 (midpool: 25-26 July; lower pool: 27-28 July), October 2001 (midpool: 14-15 October; lower pool: 5-7 October), and April 2002 (midpool: 5-6 April; lower pool: 6-8 April). A representative, 30-m shoreline reach was established at each site. Fish were collected in the study reach using three sampling techniques:

seine ( $3.7 \text{ m} \log; 1.6 \text{ mm} mesh$ ), modified fyke net (box = 0.91 m by 1.83 m by 0.61 m; lead = 12.8 m; bar mesh = 9.5 mm), and cast net (2 m diameter; 1.0 cm mesh). Seining was conducted for three minutes (net-in-water time), and time was recorded with a stopwatch. A seine haul consisted of pulling the seine (6-8 m) from offshore straight in to the shore and lifted; we usually made 8-10 seine hauls in a study reach in three minutes. Fish collected by seining were fixed in 10% formalin in the field and identified/enumerated in the laboratory. One modified fyke net (Hubert 1996) was set overnight at each site per trip. Nets were set with the single lead running perpendicular from the shoreline to the rectangular frame positioned offshore. Ten throws of the cast net were made at each site/trip by the same person (SRA). Fish collected in fyke nets and via the cast net were identified/enumerated in the field and released. Habitat (depth, substrate type, and cover type) was measured using a point-transect method; habitat data were collected at five points on five transects (total data points = 25) within the 30-m study reach. Major water quality parameters were measured as previously described.

#### Residual Vegetation

Researchers suspect that residual vegetation produced by EPM during the previous fall will benefit fish by providing spawning and nursery habitat (Atwood et al. 1996), but data are lacking. We found that presence and amount of EPM-induced residual vegetation in backwaters during late spring/early summer was highly variable and unpredictable. In most cases, residual vegetation remaining through the winter and into spring was in the form of dead smartweed stalks. In spring of 1999 (8 June and 20 June), we sampled fish directly within residual vegetation at Batchtown East, Batchtown West, Turner Island, and Jim Crow. During late spring/early summer of 2000-2002, we studied spatial and temporal patterns of YOY fishes at 14

sites in lower Pool 25. There were seven samples during this time period where residual vegetation comprised greater than 50% of total available cover: 2000 - Little Stag Island (21 May), Little Hole Backwater (21 May and 24 June); 2001 - Church Slough Backwater (30 May and 16 June); 2002 - Hausgen Island (6 May and 22 May). All fish were collected with a 3.66-m seine (1.6 mm mesh). Fish were fixed in 10% formalin and identified/enumerated in the laboratory.

#### <u>Data Analysis</u>

The general statistical model for analyzing results of the paired-plot experiment was a three-way analysis of variance (ANOVA) with the three main factors being Plot (two levels: vegetated, devegetated), Year (three levels: 1999, 2000, 2001), and Site (four levels: Jim Crow, Turner Island, Batchtown East, Batchtown West). For each dependent variable, we first constructed the full factorial model (all possible interactions of the main effects) without the third-order interaction (Plot\*Year\*Site) because appropriate replication was lacking. Following rules outlined in Montgomery (1991), degrees of freedom and sums of squares of interaction effects were pooled with the error degrees of freedom and sums of squares when alpha was > 0.25, and a new model constructed. Three-way ANOVA models were used to test the null hypotheses that fish abundance, species richness, diversity, and water quality were equal among plots, years, sites, and interactions of these variables.

Fish abundance values represented mean number of fish per sampling trip captured by seining only. Species richness was the total number of species in a given plot and site within a year. Diversity of the fish community in a given plot and site within a year was represented by the Shannon diversity index (H') calculated using the following formula:

## $H' = -\sum p_i \ln p_i$

where  $p_i$  is the proportional abundance of the *i*th species ( $n_i$ /N). This widely used diversity index is richness dominated and moderately sensitive to sample size, with values usually ranging between 1.5 and 3.5 (Magurran 1998). Prior to analysis of pH, we converted the values to hydrogen ion concentration as recommended by Wetzel and Likens (1979). Post-hoc testing was performed with the Tukey-Kramer Honestly Significant Difference test (Tukey HSD).

We also examined overall community similarity between samples (study plots, electrofishing samples, midpool/lower pool samples) with the Percent similarity index (PSI) and Spearman's rank correlation coefficient ( $r_s$ ). Percentage similarity was calculated with the following formula:

## $P = \sum \text{ minimum } (p_{1i}, p_{2i})$

where *P* is the percentage similarity of sample 1 and 2 and  $p_{1i}$  and  $p_{2i}$  are the percentages of species *i* in samples 1 and 2, respectively. Percentage similarity index ranges from 0 to 100 with 100 indicating complete similarity (Krebs 1999). Spearman's ( $r_s$ ) determined concordance of species ranks based on relative abundance (rank-order abundance) between two samples. This nonparametric correlation coefficient, which ranges from -1.0 to 1.0, is highly sensitive to sample size (number of species) and may perform better in low-diversity communities (Krebs 1999). Spearman's ( $r_s$ ) was calculated including all species and including only common species. Using only common species is a more conservative approach since rare species will inflate the chance of finding a significant correlation. We defined "rare" species as those represented by < 10 individuals across samples. The Kolmogorov-Smirnov two-sample test was used to compare length distributions within selected fishes. In all tests, statistical significance was indicated by an alpha < 0.05, and marginal significance was recognized at alpha < 0.1.

#### Results

#### **<u>Paired-Plot Experiment</u>**

*Water Ouality* - Water depth in the study plots was similar throughout the study (overall mean = 37.5 cm) (Table 4-5 and 4-6). Depth did, however, vary across sites (p < 0.001) with deeper water at Batchtown East (55.7 cm) and Batchtown West (44.4 cm) than at Jim Crow (27.5 cm) and Turner Island (22.2 cm) (Tukey HSD). Water temperature (overall mean = 21.6 <sup>o</sup>C) and conductivity (overall mean =  $415 \,\mu$ S/cm) did not differ between plots (Table 4-5 and 4-6). Significant variability in these quantities existed due to Year and Site (Table 4-5 and 4-6); however, the magnitude of differences in mean temperature (1  $^{\circ}$ C) and conductivity (22  $\mu$ S/cm) were trivial from a biological standpoint. Values of pH ranged from 7.4 to 9.0 during the study and are within the tolerance range of riverine backwater biota (Table 4-6). Hydrogen ion concentration was marginally higher in vegetated plots (6.46 x  $10^{-9}$  moles H<sup>+</sup>/l) than in devegetated plots (4.3 x  $10^{-9}$  moles H<sup>+</sup>/l). There were also significant trends in pH due to Year and Site (Table 4-5), with pH being lower in 1999 and at Batchtown East (Tukey HSD). Turbidity ranged from 6 to 82 NTUs (Table 4-6), and was significantly higher in devegetated plots (32.9 NTUs) than in vegetated plots (25.6 NTUs) (Table 4-5 and 4-6). Turbidity also varied significantly across years and sites (Table 4-5), in which turbidity was highest in 1999 and lowest at Jim Crow (Tukey HSD).

Of the water chemistry parameters quantified, trends in dissolved oxygen were the most biologically relevant. Year, Plot, Site, Year\*Plot, and Year\*Site significantly affected dissolved oxygen concentration (Table 4-5 and 4-6). Dissolved oxygen was lowest in vegetated plots, particularly vegetated plots in 1999 (mean = 5.41 mg/l) (Tukey HSD). Among sites, lowest mean DO was at Batchtown East (mean = 7.06 mg/l) (Tukey HSD). However, it is of biological importance that DO values within the "Biotic crisis" range (Bain 1999) occurred. Dissolved oxygen values less than 3.0 mg/l were recorded in vegetated plots at Batchtown East, Batchtown West, and Turner Island in 1999 (Figure 4-1). At Batchtown East, low DO in the vegetated plot was a chronic problem throughout fall 1999, but DO increased over time at Batchtown West and Turner Island (Figure 4-1). The increase in DO was correlated with "laying over" of the vegetation due to a combination of wave and wind action and senescence.

Dissolved oxygen values < 4.0 mg/l were never found during the day in devegetated plots in 1999 or in any study plots in 2000 and 2001, including the shoreline vegetation sampled in 2000. In 2001, we determined if DO reached critically low concentrations during the night. On September 9 and October 7, 2001, we quantified DO in the study plots just prior to sunrise. On September 9, low DO (3.3 - 3.7 mg/l) occurred in the vegetated plots at Turner Island and Jim Crow. In an investigation at all sites, no evidence of critically low DO was found in vegetated (4.82 - 8.03 mg/l) or devegetated plots (8.29 - 13.8 mg/l) on October 7, 2001. In summary, low DO may have influenced fish use of vegetation in 1999. In 2001, dissolved oxygen concentration was probably only an issue for fish in the vegetation at night during August through September.

*General Fish Assemblage Structure* - A total of 41,065 fish, including 24 species, were collected in the backwater habitats of Pool 25 during fall of 1999, 2000, and 2001 (Tables 4-7, 4-8, and 4-9). Of this total, 34,177 fish (23 species) were collected within vegetation. The fish assemblage was dominated numerically by the minnow family Cyprinidae (12 species, 56% of total abundance) and Poeciliidae (1 species, 41% of total abundance). Two of the minnows were the exotic species common carp and grass carp. Based on length-frequency histograms and

reported age/length relationships in other populations, a majority of fish collected in the vegetation were YOY (Table 4-10).

There was a significant (p<0.05) effect of Site, Year, and Site\*Year on fish abundance (Table 4-11). Fish abundance was lowest in 2000 (Tukey HSD) when vegetation was not present in study plots (Figure 4-2A). Over all years and plots, more fish were collected at Jim Crow (517.2) and Turner Island (370.2) than at Batchtown East (28.6) and Batchtown West (71.5) (Tukey HSD). Higher numbers were collected at Batchtown East in 1999 (the only year vegetation was present at this site) than in 2000 and 2001 (Figure 4-3A). At Batchtown West and Turner Island, abundance tended to be higher in 2001, when vegetation production was moderate and DO was not limiting (Figure 4-3A). No statistical effect of Plot\*Year on abundance was detected (p=0.12); however, overall mean abundance was approximately four and two times higher in vegetated plots than devegetated plots in 1999 and 2001, respectively (Figure 4-2A). General trends in fish abundance were higher numbers of fish at island sites and higher numbers in the vegetation, particularly in 1999 and 2001.

Species richness varied significantly (p < 0.05) due to Site, Year, Plot\*Site, and Site\*Year (Table 4-11). Among years, richness was high in 1999 (8.4), moderate in 2001 (6.4) and low in 2000 (4.8) (Tukey HSD) (Figure 4-2B). Number of species was highest at Jim Crow (10.5), moderate at Turner Island (6.3) and Batchtown West (5.8), and lowest at Batchtown East (3.3) (Tukey HSD) (Figure 4-3B). At most sites, species richness was generally higher in 1999; however, species richness tended to be higher at Jim Crow in the two years (2000 and 2001) when the drawdown was not of such great magnitude and duration (Figure 4-3B). A significant Plot\*Site effect occurred because richness tended to be higher in the vegetated plot at Batchtown West and Turner Island, but a higher number of species was found in the devegetated plot at

Batchtown East (Tukey HSD) (Figure 4-3B). In general, species richness was highest at most sites in 1999 and 2001, when vegetation was present in the study plots. Overall species richness was higher in the vegetated plot at two of four sites.

Plot, Site, and Year had no significant effect on diversity (Shannon's Index) (Table 4-11). Diversity was low (< 1.5) in all study plots across all years, probably due to the combination of relatively low species richness and high percent dominance of samples by one or two species. Year had a marginally significant effect (p=0.055) on similarity (PSI) of fish assemblages between study plots (Table 4-11). Similarity was very low in 1999 (26.6), high in 2000 when vegetation was absent (74.6), and moderate in 2001 (53.7).

Species-level Response - Significant concordance of ranks of the most common fish species was found between study plots across sites in 2000 (N = 8,  $r_s = 0.95$ , P < 0.001), but ranks were discordant (uncorrelated) between study plots in 1999 (N = 8,  $r_s = 0.50$ , P = 0.207) and 2001 (N = 10,  $r_s = 0.56$ , P = 0.093). The western mosquitofish, spotfin shiner, emerald shiner, and channel shiner were numerically dominant in both study plots in 2000 (Table 4-8). Vegetated plots in 1999 were numerically dominated by the channel shiner, western mosquitofish, and spotfin shiner, while the devegetated plots were dominated by the emerald shiner, western mosquitofish, and channel shiner (Table 4-7). The largest difference in ranks between plots in 1999 was that the emerald shiner was the most abundant species in devegetated plots, but it was the sixth most abundant in vegetated plots. In 2001, the spotfin shiner, emerald shiner, and channel shiner were abundant in both study plots, but the river shiner was relatively more abundant in devegetated plots (fourth ranked) than in vegetated plots (tenth ranked) (Table 4-9). Low to moderate assemblage similarity (PSI) and Spearman's  $r_s$  indicated the fish response to vegetated and devegetated plots varied at the taxonomic (species) level in 1999 and 2001, but not in 2000 (no vegetation was present in plots). Also, patterns of assemblage similarity and concordance of ranks varied between sites within a given year (Tables 4-12 and 4-13). Therefore, we constructed a series of three-way ANOVA models to examine the effects of Year, Site, Plot, and interactions of these variables on abundance of the nine most common fish species.

Except for the channel shiner and orangespotted sunfish, abundance of most common species examined differed (p < 0.10) across years (Table 4-14). Underlying the yearly variation in abundance of each species were the individual responses to vegetation production and hydrology. Common carp, river shiner, and emerald shiner abundance was lowest in 2000, when the drawdown resulted in very little vegetation production and plots contained no physical structure (Figures 4-4A, 4-4B, and 4-5C). A similar response was observed in the western mosquitofish (low abundance in 2000) at all sites/plots except at Jim Crow, which accounted for 100% of the abundance in 2000 (Table 4-8). Conversely, abundance of orangespotted sunfish and bluegill tended to be low in 1999, but was high in 2000 and 2001 (Figure 4-6B and C). These sunfish species responded favorably to the higher water levels in 2000 and 2001 compared to 1999 (high magnitude and duration drawdown). In 2001, when the drawdown and vegetation response was moderate, abundance of the river shiner, bullhead minnow, spotfin shiner, and emerald shiner was high relative to other years (Figures 4-4B and C; 4-5A and C). During the three years of study, no common species experienced their lowest abundance in 2001.

There was evidence of selection of a particular study plot by some fish species. Abundance of the spotfin shiner, common carp, and western mosquitofish was higher (p < 0.05)

in vegetated plots (Table 4-14); this trend was evident for all three species in both 1999 and 2001, years when plots contained vegetation (Figures 4-5A, 4-4A, and 4-6A). Also, selection of vegetated plots was generally exhibited by the channel shiner in 1999 and 2001 (Figure 4-5B) and the bullhead minnow (Figure 4-5C) and bluegill (Figure 4-6C) in 2001. In some species, plot selection tended to be different between 1999 and 2001. For example, the emerald shiner (Figure 4-5C) and orangespotted sunfish (Figure 4-6B) were generally more abundant in devegetated plots in 1999, but in 2001, emerald shiner abundance was similar between study plots and orangespotted sunfish tended to be more abundant in vegetated plots. These two species may have been avoiding the dense vegetation (and low DO) characteristic of most sites in 1999. In summary, species responded differently to the paired-plot experiment due to differences in vegetation characteristics and hydrology among years and sites. To some extent, all nine species demonstrated a positive response to the vegetation. Even the emerald shiner, which tended to select devegetated plots, was only abundant in devegetated plots in 1999 and 2001, when vegetation was present in nearby plots.

Sample sizes were large enough for four species (emerald shiner, spotfin shiner, channel shiner, and western mosquitofish) to generate and compare length-frequency distributions between study plots. We found no significant difference in length-frequency distribution of emerald shiner between study plots in 1999 (p>0.20) or 2001 (0.05<p<0.10). A majority of emerald shiners collected in all plot/year combinations were 25-45 mm TL, indicating most fish using the shallow-water habitats were YOY probably spawned during early through mid summer (Figure 4-7). Length-frequency distribution of spotfin shiner was significantly different between study plots in 1999 (p<0.001) but not in 2001 (0.10<p<0.20). A similar pattern was observed for channel shiner where distribution of lengths between study plots differed in 1999 (p<0.001) but

not in 2001 (p>0.20). The difference in 1999 for both species was due to the high relative abundance of YOY fish less than 20 mm TL present in the vegetated plots (Figures 4-8 and 4-9). Length-frequency histograms of western mosquitofish differed significantly between plots in both 1999 (p<0.001) and 2001 (p<0.001), the result of a preponderance of recently spawned fish (<20 mm TL) in the vegetated plots (Figure 4-10).

#### Additional Fish Assemblage Data

Due to the combination of dramatic intervear differences in EPM and variability in response of sites to EPM, our standard paired-plot sampling at the exact same location at 4 sites was not fully describing the fish response. Therefore, we opportunistically collected data in addition to our standard, paired-plot sampling in 1999 and 2000, and added sites to the experimental design in 2000 and 2001.

*Vegetation edge in 1999* - Following re-flood during fall 1999, the Batchtown area contained a vast amount of inundated vegetation. Our fish collections within predetermined vegetated plots at Batchtown West and Batchtown East were well within (20-30 m) the interior of the dense vegetation. Fish and water quality were sampled at the deeper edge of these two sites because of the dramatic contrast in vegetation density and DO concentration between the interior of the vegetation. The edge habitat was approximately 20-30 cm deeper than the respective experimental plot. Of the major water quality parameters measured, only DO in the vegetated plot (interior) and vegetated edge were different. Unlike the respective vegetated plots, DO was never limiting at the vegetated edge at Batchtown East (4.68-7.88 mg/l) or Batchtown West (7.08-11.44 mg/l). Number of fish species (edge = 8.5; plot = 7.3) tended to be higher at the vegetated edge (8.5) compared with the respective vegetated (6.5) and devegetated

(8.0) plot (Table 4-7). Seine samples in the corresponding deep portion of devegetated plots contained fewer species (four-fold difference) than the vegetated edge (Table 4-7), indicating that increased water depth was not the primary factor driving the fish response to the vegetated edge.

Based on examination of rank-order abundance, the fish assemblage in the vegetated plot and vegetated edge was not correlated at Batchtown East (n = 10; Spearman's  $r_s = 0.01$ ; p =0.984) or Batchtown West (n = 10; Spearman's  $r_s = 0.41$ ; p = 0.277) in 1999. At both sites, emerald shiner was more abundant and common carp and western mosquitofish were less abundant at the vegetated edge (Table 4-7). The largest difference in fish response between the interior of the vegetation and the vegetated edge was at Batchtown East, where DO was low in the interior of the vegetation throughout fall 1999 (Table 4-7). At Batchtown East and Batchtown West, sites that contained large amounts of vegetation in 1999, more fish species tended to use the edge of the vegetation, while the interior was used primarily by species tolerant of low DO (common carp and western mosquitofish).

*Shoreline vegetation during 2000* - Following re-flood during fall 2000, there were only sparse amounts of vegetation available for fish due to drawdown hydrology that summer. Study plots generally contained no inundated vegetation, but plots at Jim Crow had very low densities of smartweed, millet, and rush. A narrow band (< 1 m thick) of inundated vegetation, comprised primarily of smartweeds, millet, and chufa did exist along the shoreline at Batchtown East, Batchtown West, and Turner Island. Maximum water depth within this band of vegetation was 25 cm. Therefore, vegetation production in 2000 was limited to only the very shallow land/water interfaces.

Mean fish abundance (2747.7 vs 53.0) and number of species (10.0 vs 2.6) was higher in the shoreline vegetation versus in the study plots (Figure 2A and B). Fish assemblage similarity was very low (0.3-8.6) between shoreline vegetation and respective study plots at Batchtown East, Batchtown West, and Turner Island (Table 4-12). Study plots at these sites were dominated numerically by the emerald shiner, while the western mosquitofish was very abundant (86% of total) in the shoreline vegetation (Table 4-8). The shoreline vegetation contained a relatively high number of species (Figure 4-2B); however, with the exception of the western mosquitofish, most species occurred at a lower density compared to density in vegetation in other years.

Additional study sites - During the second and third year of this study, two sites were added to the paired-plot experiment: Dixon Pond (2000-2001) and Hausgen Island (2001) (Table 4-1; Figure 2-2, Chapter 2). Dixon Pond, a backwater located within the Batchtown area, was added to provide additional information on the response of backwater fishes (e.g., sunfish) to EPM. Hausgen Island represented additional island fringe habitat similar to that of Turner Island. Data from these two sites were not included in previous statistical models. Similar to other sites, study plots during 2000 contained a different fish assemblage than the shoreline vegetation (PSI = 0.057) at Dixon Pond. The shoreline vegetation was dominated numerically by western mosquitofish, similar to other sites in 2000; however, abundance of bluegill and orangespotted sunfish was very high at Dixon Pond relative to other sites that year (Table 4-8). During 2001 at Dixon Pond, overall fish assemblages in study plots were moderately similar (PSI = 0.58), and ranks of species were marginally correlated (Table 4-13). Bluegill and orangespotted sunfish abundance tended to be higher (5-17 fold difference) in the vegetated plot (Table 4-9). Noteworthy was the large increase in abundance of the silverband shiner at Dixon Pond during 2001 relative to all other site/year combinations (Table 4-9).

At Hausgen Island during 2001, similarity of fish assemblages between study plots was relatively low (PSI = 0.42), and there was no strong evidence either way regarding rank-order abundance of species (Table 4-12). Abundance of spotfin shiner, bullhead minnow, and western mosquitofish tended to be higher in the vegetated plot, and there was some evidence the emerald shiner was selecting the devegetated plot (Table 4-9).

#### **Electrofishing**

We collected a total of 687 fish, including 21 species, during boat electrofishing in association with emergent vegetation produced in the large bay in Batchtown in October of 1998-2001 (Table 4-15). Total number of species captured was high in 1998 and 2001 (14 and 15, respectively), moderate in 1999 (8), and low in 2000 (4). Analysis of correlation of species' ranks (rare species excluded) revealed that samples were not concordant across years (N = 9; Kendall's W = 0.003; p > 0.50). Primary differences between years was the high relative abundance of smallmouth buffalo in 1998 and 1999, and the high abundance of freshwater drum in 2000 (Table 4-15). Also, orangespotted sunfish and bluegill abundance was higher in 1998 and 2001 than in 1999 and 2000 (Table 4-15).

#### <u>Midpool/Lower Pool Comparison</u>

Fish collected by the three sampling techniques were pooled for each site/date for analysis and discussion. A total of 15,421 fish, including 34 species, were collected at midpool and lower pool sites during the sampling period (Tables 4-16, 4-17, and 4-18). Sampling during July 2001 was during the drawdown; whereas sites at midpool were still connected to the main channel during July, two of four sites at lower pool were completely dry. At the two sites containing water (Jim Crow and Stag Island Slough), the slough was isolated from the main channel and only a small, shallow (maximum depth = 9 and 17 cm, respectively) body of water remained. Rank-order abundance analysis (sites combined) revealed the fish community at midpool was not correlated with the fish community at lower pool (Jim Crow and Stag Island Slough only) (n = 10; Spearman 's  $r_s$  = -0.36; p = 0.304) in July 2001. The difference was due to the relative lack of minnow species and dominance of western mosquitofish in lower pool sites (Table 4-16). A large majority (79 - 98%) of spotfin shiners, river shiners, channel shiners, and bullhead minnows and a low percentage of emerald shiners (32%) collected in midpool sites were YOY less than 20 mm TL. This indicated midpool sites that remained contiguous to the main channel during summer were providing nursery habitat for many minnow species.

Sampling at midpool and lower pool during October 2001 and April 2002 was conducted near full pool elevation (434 ft); therefore, all sites contained water and were contiguous with the main channel at this time. In October 2001, all study reaches at lower pool sites contained emergent vegetation (percent coverage = 12 - 88%), but sites at midpool contained no vegetation. Fish assemblages at midpool and lower pool were similar during October 2001 based on analysis of ranks (n = 10;  $r_s = 0.75$ ; p = 0.013). Minnows and sunfishes were relatively abundant at both locations during fall (Table 4-17). During April 2002, lower pool sites contained residual emergent vegetation (percent coverage = 4 - 64%), but sites at midpool did not. Rank-order abundance of species at midpool and lower pool were not correlated (n = 9;  $r_s = 0.48$ ; p = 0.187). The most notable difference was the abundance of western mosquitofish at lower pool sites (second abundant) and their relative rareness at midpool sites (eighth abundant) (Table 4-18).

#### **Residual Vegetation**

Thirty-seven fish taxa from 11 families were collected in residual vegetation produced by EPM from 1999 to 2002 (Table 4-19). The family Cyprinidae was well represented with 16 species collected, three of which were exotic species (common carp, grass carp, and bighead carp). All but a few taxa collected in the residual vegetation were comprised primarily of late larvae and/or early juvenile individuals. Young of the mooneye, silver chub, emerald shiner, and logperch are not typically associated with vegetation in backwaters, but these fish were relatively abundant in our samples of the residual vegetation (Table 4-19). Three of the YOY species collected in the vegetation are considered "rare and uncommon" by the state of Missouri as of 2002: mooneye, silver chub, and blue sucker.

#### Discussion

During 1999, 2000, and 2001 in Pool 25, Mississippi River, different drawdown regimes resulted in hydrological and vegetation responses that affected fish assemblages and water quality. The high magnitude ( $\geq$  4.0 ft below full pool for 21 days) and duration (69 days  $\geq$  0.5 ft below full pool) drawdown of 1999 resulted in an exceptional vegetation response (primarily smartweed, chufa, and millet). In 2000, drawdown duration was shorter (31 days  $\geq$  0.5 ft below full pool) and the rate of re-flood (return to full pool) was high (9 days); this was done primarily to ensure that fish had adequate water levels. Subsequently, water levels remained relatively higher during summer 2000, and little to no vegetation was available for fish during fall. The drawdown regime of 2001 was intermediate relative to 1999 and 2000. In 2001, drawdown duration was relatively high ( $\geq$  0.5 ft below full pool for 58 days), but the magnitude ( $\geq$  3.0 ft below full pool for 7 days) was not nearly as great as in 1999, resulting in a vegetation

community that was less dense and less dominated by smartweed compared to 1999 (see Chapter 3). Considering the range of possible drawdown regimes, we quantified the fish response near the extremes (1999: extremely high vegetation production; 2000: little to no vegetation production) and during an intermediate year (2001: moderate vegetation production).

Fish responded positively, in unique ways, to the drawdown regime in each year. The fish response cannot be generalized adequately by one single community metric (e.g., an increase or decrease in total abundance, richness, diversity, etc.). Rather, the species comprising the assemblage and their respective life histories and physiological tolerances must be considered. The two major outcomes of EPM are hydrological modification and resulting vegetation production, which influence fish assemblages (vegetation: Janecek 1988, Dibble et al. 1996; hydrology: Horwitz 1978, Poff and Allan 1995). We will explore how fish and water quality responded to these two outcomes of EPM, and conclude with an overall summary and management recommendations.

#### **Vegetation**

*General response* - Although water depth rarely exceeded 1.0 m and was occasionally less than 25 cm, an overwhelming number of fish used the inundated emergent vegetation during fall of 1999, 2000, and 2001. Most fish in the newly flooded vegetation were minnow species and western mosquitofish, probably using this habitat for cover and food. Minnow species provide important forage for piscivorous predators, including sport fishes and possibly waterbirds (e.g., herons). Western mosquitofish are denizens of shallow, vegetated backwaters, and are voracious consumers (capable of consuming 75% of body weight in food daily) of a wide range of prey, including dipteran larvae (Ross 2001). Through their feeding activity,

mosquitofish and minnows are an important link between invertebrate production and the many higher-order consumers that eat them (e.g., fish, snakes, and birds; Becker 1983, Meffe and Snelson 1989).

Our paired-plot experiment was designed to not only quantify overall fish use of the vegetation, but to also determine the selectivity of specific species or life stages relative to shoreline areas without vegetation. Excluding data from Jim Crow, abundance and richness in study plots in 2000 (when no vegetation was present) was low compared to devegetated plots in 1999 and 2001, suggesting that fish assemblages in devegetated plots in 1999 and 2001 were not entirely representative of what the shoreline fish assemblage would be in the complete absence of vegetation. This "swamping" effect of devegetated plots during high vegetation years, due to their proximity to vegetation, demonstrates the importance of within-site habitat heterogeneity.

In the vegetation manipulation, we documented significant selection of the vegetation in three species (spotfin shiner, common carp, and western mosquitofish) and a trend for selection of the vegetation in the channel shiner, bullhead minnow, and bluegill. The emerald shiner was typically more abundant in devegetated plots, but abundance was generally low in study plots in 2000, indicating a general, negative response to complete absence of vegetation. Emerald shiner abundance was similar between study plots in 2001, when the vegetation was less dense than in 1999. In general, the emerald shiner tends to be an open-water pelagic fish (Becker 1983), and was attracted to the edge habitat created by devegetated plots.

Individuals of most species within the vegetation during fall were predominantly YOY. Recently spawned YOY western mosquitofish were more abundant in the vegetation versus devegetated plots. Also, YOY spotfin shiner and channel shiner selected vegetated plots over devegetated plots in 1999, and were also present in vegetation during 2001. Apparently, these

YOY fishes spawned late in the year benefited from the shallow, shoreline cover provided by emergent vegetation. The high invertebrate production (see Chapter 5), as a result of EPMinduced vegetation, should enhance overwinter survival of the late cohort of fishes produced during August and September by fueling growth and building energy reserves (Oliver et al. 1979, Cargnelli and Gross 1997). Enhancing survival of these prey fishes will ultimately benefit piscivores that often are of economic and conservation importance.

*Variability in vegetation characteristics* - During fall 1999, relatively large patches of vegetation occurred at Batchtown East and Batchtown West. Smartweed was abundant and persistent throughout the plots at both sites during fall 1999 (see Chapter 3). Low dissolved oxygen concentration (less than 3 mg/l) at both sites was in the "biotic crisis" range described by Bain (1999). Timing of sampling probably introduced some variation into DO measurements, but we sampled between the hours of 0830 and 1600. The lowest DO occurring at Batchtown East and Batchtown West was on a clear day at 1145 and 1600 hr., respectively; DO concentration should have been relatively high at these times if photosynthesis exceeded respiration. The low DO was most probably due to decomposition of emergent vegetation which swamped photosynthetic oxygen production. The dense vegetation also probably prevented wave action and subsequent atmospheric mixing, and it may have inhibited photosynthesis by phytoplankton (through shading) since DO was limiting.

Vegetated plots in Batchtown during 1999 were inhabited primarily by western mosquitofish and common carp, which are known to be relatively tolerant of low DO (Becker 1983). Although DO was chronically low at Batchtown East throughout 1999, it became adequate for fish (>5.0 mg/l) over time at Batchtown West (Bain 1999). However, the fish assemblage in Batchtown West did not change as DO concentration rose, suggesting additional

factors were influencing fish use of the vegetation (e.g., vegetation composition or density). Stem density of smartweed was higher at Batchtown East and additional plant types not as resistant to inundation were a significant component of the plant community at Batchtown West. Open spaces created by the decomposition of plants less tolerant of inundation may explain why DO increased through time at Batchtown West.

Daytime dissolved oxygen was sufficiently high for fish during most of fall 1999 at Turner Island and Jim Crow. We did not quantify DO at night when it could have declined. Vegetation at these sites occurred in smaller patches than in Batchtown, and was comprised of a mix of plant species. Also, the vegetation at Turner Island was exposed to wave action that kept fresh, oxygenated water circulating. Due to the proximity of these sites to the main channel, vegetation patches were available to species that are typical in flowing water (e.g., channel shiner, spotfin shiner, and river shiner) as well as those in backwaters (e.g., western mosquitofish, and sunfish). Vegetation on Turner Island provided nursery habitat for numerous young channel shiners and spotfin shiners. Hence, the production of relatively small amounts of vegetation on islands likely provides habitat for a wider range of fish species than relatively isolated backwaters further from the main channel. Low DO concentrations may be less frequent in small patches of vegetation at exposed sites compared to large patches in shallow, lowgradient backwaters during years of high vegetation production (particularly smartweeds).

At Batchtown East and Batchtown West during fall 1999, more fish species used the deeper edge of vegetation patches compared to their interior. An additional four species were collected by boat electrofishing around the edge of the vegetation in Batchtown in 1999 that were not collected by seining. Many fish species congregate at edges of submergent vegetation. In particular, piscivorous fish use the edge as an ambush point (Killgore et al. 1989, Dibble et al.

1996). Piscivorous fish were not present, but minnow species and orangespotted sunfish tended to be more abundant at the vegetated edge compared to the interior.

Many organisms are attracted to edges (habitat transitions) because of the increase in heterogeneity caused by multiple habitat types in close proximity; this phenomenon is termed the "edge-effect" (Leopold 1933, Yahner 1988). The vegetated edge in Batchtown separated two relatively homogeneous environments: the open water and dense stands of smartweed. Unlike the interior of the vegetation, the edge offered cover and food without the problems of low DO and, potentially, too much structural complexity (e.g., high stem density may inhibit foraging). Our devegetated plots created additional edge, thereby attracting edge-dwelling species. To illustrate, the emerald shiner was the most abundant fish at both the vegetated edge and within the devegetated plot in Batchtown. The emerald shiner was very abundant in the vegetation in an earlier study (Heidinger et al. 1998), comprising 88% of fish captured; sampling effort in that study focused on the vegetated edge.

Increasing edge to benefit wildlife has been used by resource managers for the management of terrestrial game species (Leopold 1933). Investigators caution against the creation of too much edge because it could become a population sink, particularly for interior specialists (Yahner 1988). Increasing edge habitat in dense, homogeneous stands of emergent vegetation, such as existed in Batchtown in 1999, would probably benefit most fish by increasing foraging opportunities and potentially increasing DO concentrations within the vegetation. We increased edge through formation of our devegetated plots, which attracted some fish species that did not occur within the interior of the vegetation (e.g., orangespotted sunfish, emerald shiners, and brook silversides). Removal of vegetation and subsequent increases in edge already occur when duck hunters in the Batchtown area create open areas around duck blinds and cut boat

lanes through the vegetation. During years of exceptionally high vegetation production, one management alternative to benefit fish is the creation of open areas within large patches of vegetation. For example, moderate level of vegetation removal (20-30%) increased fish growth and abundance in lakes (Trebitz et al. 1997, Olson et al. 1998).

Whereas there was a distinct contrast between the edge and interior during 1999 in Batchtown, we did not observe this contrast at sites during 2000 and 2001. At the pool scale, vegetation available for fish during fall 2000 and 2001 was much less compared to 1999, and patch size at a given site was much smaller. Dissolved oxygen concentration was always high/moderate during the daytime at all sites. During fall 2001, the contrast in fish sizes, abundance, and species composition between vegetated and devegetated plots was not as apparent as it was during 1999. For example, size distributions of channel shiner and spotfin shiner were similar between plots, with YOY less than 20 mm present in both. Emerald shiner was more abundant in vegetation during 2001 compared to other years, and it was equally abundant in both plots that year. Similarly, the orangespotted sunfish was abundant in devegetated plots in 1999, but their abundance was generally higher in vegetation in 2001. In a sense, vegetation produced in 2001 provided conditions similar to the edge habitat in 1999 (i.e., benign DO and less dense vegetation). Overall fish abundance and richness in the vegetation during 1999 and 2001 was similar, but diversity tended to be higher in 2001. In general, vegetation during 2001 provided benefits to fish similar to vegetation during fall 1999, with the primary difference being the vegetation in 2001 also provided relatively open-water habitat for sunfishes.

Relatively high fish abundance and species richness in the narrow band of shoreline vegetation during fall 2000 indicated that fish will use and likely benefit from the production of

even very small amounts of vegetation. However, a vast majority of the fish were western mosquitofish, and most other species (sunfish being an exception) in the vegetation were less abundant compared to 1999 and 2001. The small amount of vegetation could probably not support high densities of a number of species, and the very shallow water favored the western mosquitofish which will generally outcompete other small-bodied fishes in marginal habitats.

*Residual vegetation during spring* - Many studies have demonstrated the benefits of living vegetation as habitat for fish (Janecek 1988), but the benefits and use of residual, annual vegetation during spring in the UMR or other systems is not well documented. We collected many YOY fishes at sites containing residual vegetation, including sport fish, commercially important species, and rare fishes. Most of the residual vegetation remaining was in the form of dead stalks of smartweed still attached to the substrate. The stalks, which at some sites formed a dense underwater network, could have provided direct spawning substrate for fish with adhesive eggs (e.g., gar and buffalo). Although all the leaves were gone, the remaining stalks offered shallow-water structure at water depths that otherwise would have contained no cover. This was particularly true at the Batchtown sites where no other form of mid-water cover was available. Also, the benefit of residual vegetation as littoral zone cover probably increases when water levels drop during spring, no longer inundating terrestrial vegetation. Residual vegetation could increase invertebrate abundance, and therefore food for fish, by providing cover, a direct food source, or by releasing nutrients once decomposition resumes. For example, we observed a YOY blue sucker directly feeding along a stalk of residual smartweed in the field; it was probably gleaning the biofilm on the vegetation.

From a management standpoint, it is important to understand the factors affecting how much residual vegetation remains following ice-out. Certainly the amount and composition of

vegetation present going into the winter will be a factor. Smartweeds appear to be more tolerant of inundation than the other vegetation types and are more likely to be present following ice-out. Winter temperature is also probably important because decomposition rates increase with high temperatures (e.g., during a mild winter combined with fast rising spring temperatures). The majority of residual vegetation is likely lost to ice scour. Location is a factor because scouring due to thawing ice and open river conditions will affect some sites more than others. The amount of residual vegetation present during spring will probably be highest following summers of high smartweed production and winters with low water-level fluctuations.

#### <u>Hydrology</u>

Hydrology is one of the most important factors structuring fish communities in lotic systems (Horwitz 1978, Poff and Allan 1995). By influencing reproduction and recruitment processes, water-level manipulations (via midpool control point management and EPM) can affect the fish community composition of UMR pools, because fish species may respond differently to a particular hydrologic regime. The timing, rate, and duration of the late spring/early summer maximum drawdown (a result of midpool, control-point management) can significantly affect fish. Spring spawning species, already facing restricted access to quality floodplain habitat (Sheehan and Konikoff 1998), may suffer from a shortened spawning season if maximum drawdown occurs too early. Year-class strength may also be affected if maximum drawdown strands (e.g., through isolation) or forces newly hatched young from backwater nursery areas before they are fully prepared for life in river channel habitats.

During summer 1999, fish became isolated in Jim Crow slough following maximum drawdown. Fish species richness in this area declined from 23 species before drawdown to five

species 49 days following isolation. Some of this decline was probably due to fish escaping the slough as water levels receded. Nonetheless, harsh conditions existed (e.g., high water temperatures and low water volume), and mortality ocurred (Sheehan et al. 2001). Other backwaters in lower Pool 25 probably responded similarly to Jim Crow in 1999 following drawdown. On 13 July 1999, many recently opened mussel shells (*Amblema, Quadrula*, and *Megalonaias*) were found scattered in one of the side channels traversing Batchtown. The exposed mussels appeared to have been easy prey for raccoons. Directly adjacent to the experimental plots at Batchtown West, we observed thousands of dead fish on 24 July 1999, which encompassed at least 11 species and was comprised of mostly YOY channel catfish and river carpsucker. The fish were associated with a shallow pool and probably died from the combined effects of extremely high midday temperatures and low DO concentration.

The summer hydrologic regime of 1999 was perhaps extreme compared to other years. Because of the combination of midpool, control-point management and elevated discharges upstream, Pool 25 was on tilt for most of the summer, resulting in extremely low water levels in the lower pool. Following maximum drawdown, water levels remained  $\geq 2$  ft below full pool (434 ft) for 54 days and  $\geq 4$  ft below full pool for 21 days. We have observed that at elevations below approximately 431 ft (3 ft below full pool), most backwaters in lower Pool 25 become isolated or completely dry. The fact that mussel beds containing relatively large, old individuals were exposed in Batchtown suggests the combined magnitude and duration of the low-water period that occurred in 1999 does not happen frequently.

Sunfish abundance in fall, primarily bluegill and orangespotted sunfish, should reflect overall backwater quality, because their abundance will be sensitive to water-level fluctuations, the absence of nursery habitat, and deteriorated water quality conditions (Kohler et al. 1993,

Raibley et al. 1997). During fall 2000, mean number of sunfish captured per trip at a given site (mean = 9.11) was higher than during fall 1999 (mean = 0.88). The positive sunfish response to conditions during 2000 was most evident at Jim Crow where no sunfish were collected during fall 1999 but 175 were captured during 2000. Apparently, sunfish benefited from the drawdown regime of 2000 compared to the drawdown of 1999. Sunfish abundance remained relatively high during fall 2001. Boat electrofishing in Batchtown also suggested that sunfish abundance was low in 1999 (although much cover was present) compared to 1998 and 2001; electrofishing efficiency during 2000 was low, resulting in an overall low number of species due to the lack of structure/cover. Sunfish abundance patterns indicated the summer hydrologic regime of 1999 was not amenable to backwater fishes in comparison to 1998, 2000, and 2001.

#### **Conclusions and Recommendations**

All three drawdown regimes studied (1999, 2000, and 2001) affected fishes in unique and potentially beneficial ways. Numerous fishes, including the offspring of late-season spawning species, used the vast amounts of vegetation produced during summer 1999. During fall, fish were most abundant in relatively small patches of vegetation associated with islands and at the edge of the vegetation in large, expansive patches. Also, residual vegetation, as a result of the high amount of smartweed produced in 1999, provided nursery habitat for many YOY fishes during the following spring. Although very little vegetation was produced during summer 2000, the relatively high water levels resulted in a dramatic increase of sunfish compared to 1999. The moderate, relatively late drawdown and gradual rewatering characteristic of the water-level regime of 2001 enhanced vegetation production without compromising backwater fishes (e.g., sunfishes). Vegetation available during fall 2001 provided nursery habitat for many fishes, and

low DO concentration and high vegetation density did not limit fish use of the habitat. Sunfish abundance during fall 2001 was relatively high. The fact that sunfish abundance during fall 2001 was similar between sites at midpool and lower pool further indicated that the summer drawdown regime of 2001 accomplished vegetation production without being detrimental to backwater faunas. Of the three drawdown regimes studied, the summer 2001 regime (moderate vegetation production) provided the most general benefits to fish.

From a fish perspective, we recommend that EPM targets drawdown regimes that produce ample amounts of vegetation without negatively affecting backwater fishes. Backwaters in lower Pool 25 become disconnected from the main channel at an elevation between 432 and 431 ft. Therefore, the EPM target of a drawdown no greater than 2 ft below full pool appears to be an adequate compromise between vegetation production and maintaining backwater fish faunas. Water levels did fall 3 ft or greater below full pool for 12 and 7 days in 2000 and 2001, respectively, without obviously reducing the success of backwater fishes. Due to management of Pool 25 with a midpool control point, high magnitude and duration drawdowns in the lower pool may be unavoidable during some years (e.g., during summers of high discharge as in 1999). Environmental Pool Management can be used in subsequent years to compensate negative impacts incurred during years such as 1999. This was demonstrated during 2000 when water levels were maintained near full pool, resulting in the apparent rebound of sunfish populations (a goal of water managers that year).

Within a given year, supplemental management tools can be used to maximize benefits to fishes. For example, an "irrigation event" (sensu Dugger and Feddersen 2000), where water levels are allowed to rise and inundate mudflats for a short time period, may be employed during a drawdown when backwaters have been isolated for a significant time period. Such an event

could promote plant growth while rejuvenating conditions in backwaters. When large patches of vegetation are present or anticipated, open areas or lanes could be made in the vegetation. Open areas and lanes within large expanses of vegetation may help alleviate problems of low dissolved oxygen concentration. Also, by increasing the amount of edge habitat, more fish (e.g., emerald shiners) will have access to the vegetation.

The use and implementation of EPM to benefit fish will depend on the specific management objectives. In general, riverine fish diversity is positively correlated with habitat heterogeneity, including hydrological variability (within natural limits). At the local scale, habitat heterogeneity of shoreline zones is enhanced through vegetation produced by EPM, which can be further enhanced by the creation of additional edge habitat. The presence of contrasting backwater habitat types (midpool: primarily flow-through backwaters not influenced by EPM; lower pool: primarily back-fill habitats affected by EPM) increases fish diversity at the pool scale in Pool 25. Year-to-year variation in EPM (e.g., variability in timing, magnitude, and duration) will help maintain fish diversity (sensu Sparks 1995). We recommend that EPM and water-level management be implemented, spatially and temporally, to increase habitat heterogeneity and enhance fish diversity.

### **Literature Cited**

- Atwood, E., D. Busse, K.L. Dalrymple, and C.N. Strauser. 1996. Environmental pool management: A status report. Proceedings of the Upper Mississippi River Basin Committee, Cape Girardeau, MO, March 5-7, 1996. 7pp.
- Bain, M.B. 1999. Interpreting chemical data. Pages 181-192 *in* M.B. Bain and N.J. Stevenson, editors. Aquatic habitat assessment: common methods. American Fisheries Society, Bethesda, Maryland.
- Becker, G.C. 1983. Fishes of Wisconsin. The University of Wisconsin Press, Madison. 1052pp.
- Cargnelli, L.M. and M.R. Gross. 1997. Fish energetics: larger individuals emerge from winter in better condition. Transactions of the American Fisheries Society 126:153-156.
- Dewey, M.R., L.E. Holland-Bartels, and S.J. Zigler. 1989. Comparisons of fish catches with buoyant pop nets and seines in vegetated and nonvegetated habitats. North American Journal of Fisheries Management 9:249-253.
- Dibble, E.D., K.J. Killgore, and S.L. Harrel. 1996. Assessment of fish-plant interactions. Transactions of the American Fisheries Society 16:357-372.
- Dugger, B.D., and J.C. Feddersen. 2000. Evaluation of environmental pool management on Pool 25, Mississippi River. A final report to the St. Louis District, U.S. Army Corps of Engineers.
- Etnier, D. A., and W.C. Starnes. 1993. The fishes of Tennessee. The University of Tennessee Press, Knoxville. 679pp.
- Heidinger, R.C., B.M. Burr, and R.J. Sheehan. 1998. Water level manipulation/vegetation project: Mississippi Pools 24, 25, and 26. Final Report to the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers, St. Louis District. 15pp.
- Horwitz, R.J. 1978. Temporal variability patterns and the distributional patterns of stream fishes. Ecological Monographs 48:307-321.
- Janecek, J.A. 1988. Literature review on fishes interaction with aquatic macrophytes with special reference to the Upper Mississippi River System. Upper Mississippi River Conservation Committee, Fish Section, Rock Island, Illinois. 57pp.
- Killgore, J.K., R.P. Morgan, II, and N.B. Rybicki. 1989. Distribution and abundance of fishes associated with submersed aquatic plants in the Potomac River. North American Journal of Fisheries Management 9:101-111.

Kohler, C.C., R.J. Sheehan, and J.J. Sweatman. 1993. Largemouth bass hatching success and

first-winter survival in two Illinois reservoirs. North American Journal of Fisheries Management 13:125-133.

- Krebs, C.J. 1999. Ecological methodology (2nd edition). Addison Wesley Longman, Inc., Menlo Park. 620 pp.
- Leopold, A. 1933. Game management. The University of Wisconsin Press, Madison. 481pp.
- Magurran, A.E. 1988. Ecological diversity and its measurement. Princeton University Press, Princeton, New Jersey. 179pp.
- Meffe, G.K. and F.F. Snelson, Jr. 1989. An ecological overview of poeciliid fishes. Pages 13-31 in G.K. Meffe and F.F. Snelson, Jr., editors. Ecology and evolution of livebearing fishes (Poeciliidae). Prentice Hall, Englewood Cliffs, New Jersey. 453 pp.
- Montgomery, D.C. 1991. Design and analysis of experiments (3rd edition). John Wiley & Sons, New York. 649 pp.
- Oliver, J.D., G.F. Holeton, and K.E. Chua. 1979. Overwinter mortality of fingerling smallmouth bass in relation to size, relative energy stores, and environmental temperature. Transactions of the American Fisheries Society 108:130-136.
- Olson, M.H., S.R. Carpenter, P. Cunningham, and 7 others. 1998. Managing macrophytes to improve fish growth: a multi-lake experiment. Fisheries 23:6-12.
- Pflieger, W.L. 1997. The Fishes of Missouri. Missouri Department of Conservation, Jefferson City. 372pp.
- Poff, N.L., and J.D. Allan. 1995. Functional organization of stream fish assemblages in relation to hydrological variability. Ecology 606-627.
- Raibley, P.T., T.M. O'Hara, K.S. Irons, K.D. Blodgett, and R.E. Sparks. 1997. Largemouth bass size distribution under varying annual hydrological regimes in the Illinois river. Transactions of the American Fisheries Society 126:850-856.
- Ross, S.T. 2001. Inland fishes of Mississippi. University Press of Mississippi. 624 pp.
- Sheehan, R.J., and M. Konikoff. 1998. Wetlands and fisheries resources of the Mississippi River, pp. 628-647. *In* S.K. Majumdar, E.W. Miller, and F.J. Brenner (eds.). Ecology of wetlands and associated systems, Pennsylvania Academy of Science.
- Sheehan, R.J., B.M. Burr, and S.R. Adams. 2001. Fish and water quality responses to vegetation produced via Environmental Pool Management in Pool 25, Mississippi River. Annual Report submitted to the St. Louis District, US Army Corps of Engineers.

- Sparks, R.E. 1995. Need for ecosystem management of large rivers and their floodplains. Bioscience 45:168-182.
- Trautman, M.B. 1981. The fishes of Ohio. Ohio State University Press. 782 pp.
- Trebitz, A., S. Carpenter, P. Cunningham, and 9 others. 1997. A model of bluegill-largemouth bass interactions in relation to aquatic vegetation and its management. Ecological Modelling 94:139-156.
- Wetzel, R.G. and G.E. Likens. 1979. Limnological Analyses. W.B. Saunders Company, Philadelphia. 357 pp.
- Yahner, R.H. 1988. Changes in wildlife communities near edges. Conservation Biology 2:333-339.

# Table 4-1.

Location of experimental plots at six sites in lower Pool 25, Mississippi River.

Site	Locality				
Batchtown East	Pool 25, Mississippi River; approx. 0.5 mi North of boat ramp in Cockrell Hollow; Calhoun Co. Illinois; T12S, R2W, Sec 6; N39 <sup>0</sup> 02.361 W90 <sup>0</sup> 40.669; River Mile 244.5				
Batchtown West	Pool 25, Mississippi River; in northend of large bay; Calhoun Co. Illinois; T12S, R2W, Sec 6; N39 <sup>0</sup> 02.362 W90 <sup>0</sup> 41.456; River Mile 244				
Jim Crow	Pool 25, Mississippi River; slough on Jim Crow Island; Lincoln Co. Missouri; T50N, R3E, Sec 25; N39 <sup>0</sup> 03.792 W90 <sup>0</sup> 42.685; River Mile 246				
Turner Island	Pool 25, Mississippi River; southern tip of Turner Island; Calhoun Co. Illinois; T12S, R2W, Sec 1; N39 <sup>0</sup> 02.720 W90 <sup>0</sup> 42.347; River Mile 244.5				
Dixon Pond	Pool 25, Mississippi River; southern shoreline of Dixon Pond complex; Calhoun Co. Illinois; T12S, R2W, Sec 6; N39 <sup>0</sup> 03.090 W90 <sup>0</sup> 41.081; River Mile 245				
Hausgen	Pool 25, Mississippi River; backwater shoreline of Hausgen Island; Lincoln Co. Missouri; T50N, R3E, Sec 24; River Mile 247				

Table 4-2. List of scientific and common names of fishes collected in Pool 25, Mississippi River from 1999-2002.

Lepisosteux osseus     Longnose Gar       Lepisosteux platostomus     Shortnose Gar       Hiodan alosoides     Goldeye       Hiodan icrgisus     Mooneye       Dorosoma cepedianum     Gizzard Shad       Campostoma anomalum     Central Stoneroller       Chenopharyngodon idella     Grass Carp       Cyprinella urrensis     Red Shiner       Cyprinella urrensis     Spotfin Shiner       Hybognathus nuchatis     Mississipii Silvery Minnow       Hypophthalmichthys molitrix     Silver Carp       Hypophthalmichthys nobilis     Bighead Carp       Macrhybogsis storeriana     Golden Shiner       Notropis storeriana     Golden Shiner       Notropis interinoides     Finerald Shiner       Notropis blennius     River Shiner       Notropis indusonius     Spottail Shiner       Notropis indusonius     Solver Chub       Notropis indusonius     Solverband Shiner       Notropis indusonius     Solverband Shiner       Notropis wickliffi     Chanel Shiner       Notropis wickliffi     Chanel Shiner       Notropis wickliffi     Chanel Shiner       Phenacobius mirabilis     Suckermouth Minnow       Pimephales notatus     Bultnose Minnow       Pimephales notatus     Bultnose Minnow       Carpiodes carpio     River Carpsucker<	Scientific Name	Common Name
Lepisosteus platostomusShortnose GarHiodon tergisusGoldeyeHindon alosoidesGoldeyeHindon tergisusMooneyeDorosoma cepedianumGizzard ShadCampostoma anomalumCentral StoncollerCentopharyngodon idellaGrass CarpCyprinella uterensisRed ShinerCyprinella spilopteraSpotfin ShinerHybognathus nuchalisMississippi Silvery MinnowHybognathus nuchalisSilver CarpHypophthalmichthys nobilisBighead CarpMacribyOpsis storerinanSilver ChubNotemigonus crysoleucasGolden ShinerNotropis atherinoidesEmerald ShinerNotropis atherinoidesEmerald ShinerNotropis is storerinanSilver ChubNotropis stuffiShinerNotropis stuffiSulter ChubNotropis stuffi<	Lepisosteus osseus	Longnose Gar
Hiodon alosoidesGoldeyeHiodon tergisusMooneyeDorasoma cepedianumGizzard ShadCampostoma anomalumCentral StonerollerCampoatoma anomalumCentral StonerollerChenopharyngodon idellaGrass CarpCyprinella lurensisRed ShinerCyprinella nurensisRed ShinerFybognathus nuchafisMississipi Silvery MinnowHypophthalmichthys molitrixSilver CarpMacrhybopsis storerianaSilver ChubNotropis storerianaSilver ChubNotropis blenniusRiver ShinerNotropis blenniusRiver ShinerNotropis blenniusSilver ShinerNotropis blenniusSilver ShinerNotropis blenniusSilverband ShinerNotropis shumardiSilverband ShinerNotropis shumardiSilverband ShinerNotropis shumardiSuckarmouth MinonowPimephales notatusBultnase MinnowPimephales notatusBultnase MinnowPimephales notatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes carpinesGuilbackCycleptus clongatusBultnaseGarbales SculusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus toppinellusGrass CarepinesMacorkitys SculusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus coprinellusGrass CarepinesCycleptus clongatusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus toppinellusGrass CarepinesMacrostoma sp.Grass CarepinesIctiobus toppinellusGrass CarepinesIctiobus toppinellu	Lepisosteus platostomus	
Dorosoma cepedianumGizzard ShadCampostoma anomalumCentral StonerollerCampostoma anomalumGrass CarpCyprinella lutrensisRed ShinerCyprinella spliopteraSpotfin ShinerHybognathus nuchalisMississippi Silvery MinnowHypophthalmichthys molitrixSilver CarpHypophthalmichthys molitrixBighead CarpMacrhybopsis storerianaSilver ChubNotropis atherinoidesEmerald ShinerNotropis atherinoidesEmerald ShinerNotropis atherinoidesSilver ShinerNotropis staminasSylver ShinerNotropis staminasSplitterNotropis staminasSplitterNotropis straminasSulverband ShinerNotropis straminasSand ShinerNotropis straminasSand ShinerNotropis wickliffiChannel ShinerNotropis wickliffiChannel ShinerNotropis wickliffiChannel ShinerNotropis wickliffiChannel ShinerPimephales notatusBullhead MinnowPimephales notatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCuelous superalistBigmouth BuffaloLeitobus superimelusGrees SumaculatusCreke UnsuperalistWestern MosquitofishLeitobus superimelusGrees SumaculatusCreke UnsuperalistSustern MosquitofishLeitobus superimelusGreen SumaculatusCreke UnsuperalistGreen SumaculatusLeitobus superimelusGree		Goldeye
Dorosoma cepedianumGizard ShadCampostoma anomalumCentral StonerollerCampostoma anomalumGrass CarpCyprinella lutrensisRed ShinerCyprinella spliopteraSpotfin ShinerHybognathus nuchalisMississippi Silvery MinnowHybognathus nuchalisMississippi Silvery MinnowHypophthalmichthys molitrixSilver CarpMacrhybopsis storerianaSilver ChubNotropis atherinoidesEmerald ShinerNotropis atherinoidesEmerald ShinerNotropis atherinoidesSilver ShinerNotropis staminasSylver ShinerNotropis staminasSpliterNotropis staminasSpliterNotropis straminasSulver ShinerNotropis straminasSald ShinerNotropis straminasSald ShinerNotropis straminasSald ShinerNotropis wickliffiChannel ShinerNotropis wickliffiChannel ShinerNotropis wickliffiChannel ShinerPimephales notatusBullhead MinnowPimephales notatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes carpioBignouth BuffaloLeitobus signerBlack BuffaloLeitobus signerBlack BuffaloLeitobus nigerBlack BuffaloLeitobus nigerBlack BuffaloLeitobus nigerBlack BuffaloLeitobus nigerBlack BuffaloLeitobus nigerBlack CrapieLepomis nuchtusCrapiede Succus <td>Hiodon tergisus</td> <td>Mooneye</td>	Hiodon tergisus	Mooneye
Campostoma anomalumCentral StonerollerCtenopharyngodon idellaGrass CarpCyprinella lutrensisRed ShinerCyprinella lutrensisRed ShinerCyprinella spilopteraSpotfin ShinerHybognahus nuchalisMississippi Silvery MinnowHypophthalmichthys molitrixSilver CarpHypophthalmichthys molitrixBighead CarpMacrhybogsis storerianaSilver ChubNotropis sistorerianaSilver ChubNotropis alterinoidesEmerald ShinerNotropis distantinoidesBigmouth ShinerNotropis distantinoidesSpottal ShinerNotropis distantinoidesSpottal ShinerNotropis shumardiSilverband ShinerNotropis stumardiSulverband ShinerNotropis studitisSuckermouth MinnowPhenecobius mirabilisSuckermouth MinnowPimephales vigilaxBullhead MinnowPimephales vigilaxBullhead MinnowSemotilus atromaculatusCreek ChubCarpiodes cyprineusQuillbackCycleptus elongatusBiue SuckerCreitous bubalusSmallfaloIctiobus bubalusSmallfaloIctiobus subalasBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus ingeriBigkak BilakaLabidesties sicculusBrook SilversideMorosis angeriBigkak BuffaloIctiobus tubalusGranesBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus tubalusIctiobus tubalusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus tubalusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus ingeriBigkak Buffalo <td></td> <td>•</td>		•
Crenopharyngodon idellaGrass CarpCyprinella lurrensisRed ShinerCyprinella splipteraSpotfin ShinerHybophthalmichthys molitrixSilver CarpHypophthalmichthys molitrixSilver CarpHypophthalmichthys molitrixBighead CarpMacrhybopsis storerianaSilver ChubNotropis atherinoidesEmerald ShinerNotropis atherinoidesEmerald ShinerNotropis shoradisBigmouth ShinerNotropis hudsoniusSpottail ShinerNotropis shumardiSilverband ShinerNotropis shumardiSulverband ShinerNotropis vickliffiChannel ShinerPhenacobius mirabilisSuckermouth MinnowPimephales notatusBluthose MinnowPimephales notatusBluthose MinnowSemotilus atromaculatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes carpisRillbackCycleptus elongatusBlus SuckerLetiobus ubalusSmallmouth BuffaloLetiobus cyprinellusBigmouth BuffaloLetiobus cyprinellusBlorok SuckerLetiobus cyprinellusGreen SunfashMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis qualitisWestern MosquiofishLabideshes sicculusBluegil		Central Stoneroller
Cyprinella turensisRed ShinerCyprinella spilopteraSpotfin ShinerHybognathus nuchalisMississippi Silvery MinnowHypophthalmichthys molitrixSilver CarpHypophthalmichthys molitrixBighead CarpMacrhybopsis storerianaSilver ChubNotropis storerianaSilver ChubNotropis storerianaSilver ChubNotropis blenniusEmerald ShinerNotropis stradisBigmouth ShinerNotropis studioniusSpottal ShinerNotropis studioniusSpottal ShinerNotropis studioniusSal ShinerNotropis studioniusSal ShinerNotropis studioniusSal ShinerNotropis studioniusSulverband ShinerNotropis studioniusSal ShinerNotropis stramineusSand ShinerNotropis stramineusSulverband ShinerNotropis vickliffiChannel ShinerPimephales notatusBluttnose MinnowPimephales notatusBluttnose MinnowPimephales vigilaxBultnose MinnowPimephales vigilaxBultnose MinnowPimephales vigilaxBultnose MinnowCarpiodes cyprineusQuillbackCycleptus elongatusBlue SuckerCarbides cyprineusBlue SuckerCarbides cyprinellusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus bubalusSmallmouth BuffaloIctiobus cyprinellusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus cyprinellusBrook SilversideMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis quotatusGreen SunfishLep	-	Grass Carp
Cyprinella spilopteraSpotfin ShinerHybognathus nuchalisMississipi Silvery MinnowHypophthalmichthys molitrixSilver CarpHypophthalmichthys molitrixSilver CarpMacrhybopsis storerianaSilver ChubNotemigonus crysoleucasGolden ShinerNotropis atherinoidesEmerald ShinerNotropis blenniusRiver ShinerNotropis blenniusSilver ChubNotropis dussniusSpottail ShinerNotropis kumardiSilverband ShinerNotropis kumardiSilverband ShinerNotropis kumardiSilverband ShinerNotropis kumardiSulverband ShinerNotropis kumardiSulverband ShinerNotropis kumardiSulverband ShinerNotropis kumardiSulverband ShinerNotropis kumardiSulverband ShinerNotropis kutififiChannel ShinerNotropis vickliffiChannel ShinerNotropis vickliffiChannel ShinerNotropis vickliffiChannel ShinerNotropis kutasBulthead MinnowPimephales notatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes carpioQuillbackCycleptus elongatusBlue SuckerIctiobus bubalusSmallmouth BuffaloIctiobus ingerBlack BuffaloMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis quotausGreen SunfishLabidesthes sicculusBrook SilversideMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis guotausBluegillMorone chrysopsWhite		
Hybognathus nuchalisMississippi Silvery MinnowHypophthalmichthys nolitrixSilver CarpHypophthalmichthys nobilisBighead CarpMacrhybopsis storerianaSilver ChubNotropis atterinoidesEmerald ShinerNotropis diversitiesRiver ShinerNotropis divadisBigmouth ShinerNotropis divadisSolutionNotropis divadisSolutionNotropis divadisSolutionNotropis divadisSolutionNotropis divadisSolutionNotropis divadisSolutionNotropis shumardiSolutionNotropis shumardiSolutionNotropis vikilifiChannel ShinerNotropis vikilifiChannel ShinerPhenacobius mirabilisSuckermouth MinnowPimephales vigilaxBullhead MinnowPimephales vigilaxBulthose MinnowSemotilus atromaculatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes carpioSmallmouth BuffaloIctiobus ubulausSmallmouth BuffaloIctiobus uper punctusChannel CaffishMoxostoma sp.RedhorseIctalurus punctatusChannel CaffishGambusia gifinisWestern MosquitofishLapomis guosusWarmouthLepomis guosusBluegillMicropis stanulausBluegillMicropis stanulausChannel CaffishGambusia gifinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusBrook SilversideMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis hu		Spotfin Shiner
Hypophthalmichthys molitrixSilver CarpHypophthalmichthys nobilisBighead CarpMacrhybopsis storerianaSilver ChubNotropis atherinoidesEmerald ShinerNotropis atherinoidesEmerald ShinerNotropis dorsalisBigmouth ShinerNotropis dorsalisSilver ChubNotropis dorsalisSilver ShinerNotropis humardiSilverband ShinerNotropis humardiSilverband ShinerNotropis shumardiSilverband ShinerNotropis shumardiSulverband ShinerNotropis shumardiSulverband ShinerNotropis vickliffiChannel ShinerPhenacobius mirabilisSuckermouth MinowPimephales notatusBulhead MinnowSemoilus atromaculatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes carpioBigmouth BuffaloCreitobus bubatusSmallmouth BuffaloLetiobus cyprinellusBigmouth BuffaloLetiobus cyprinellusBigmouth SuffaloLetalurus punctatusChanel CatfishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabiesthes sicculusBrook SilversideLepomis humilisOragespotted SunfishLepomis municityGreen SunfishLepomis multarisWhite CrappiePomoxis angroundedGreen SunfishLepomis guotasBlack CrappieLepomis multarisWhite CrappiePomoxis migrom colutusBlack CrappiePomoxis multarisWhite CrappiePomoxis multarisWhite Crappie		-
Hypophthalmichthys nobilisBighead ČarpMacrhybopsis storerianaSilver ChubNotemigonus crysoleucasGolden ShinerNotropis daherinoidesEmerald ShinerNotropis dorsalisBigmouth ShinerNotropis holsoniusSpottail ShinerNotropis holsoniusSpottail ShinerNotropis humardiSilverband ShinerNotropis humardiSilverband ShinerNotropis shumardiSuckermouth MinnowPimephales notatusBulhose MinnowPimephales notatusBulhose MinnowPimephales vigilaxBulhead MinnowPimephales vigilaxGulbackCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes cyprinusQuillbackCycleptus elongatusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus higerBlack BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloIctalurus punctatusChannel CaffishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLepomis gulosusGreen SuffishLepomis gulosusGreen SuffishLepomis numitisCrangespotted SunfishLepomis numitisCrangespotted SunfishLepomis numitisCrangespotted SunfishLepomis manchinasBluegillMorone chrysopsWhite CrappiePomoxis anularisWhite CrappiePomoxis anularisWhite CrappiePomoxis anularisJohnny DarterPercina shumardiRiver DarterSitzostedion vitreumWalleye		
Macrhybopsis storerianaSilver ChubNotenigonus crysoleucasGolden ShinerNotropis diversitiesEmerald ShinerNotropis diversitiesBigmouth ShinerNotropis humadiSpottal ShinerNotropis kuksoniusSpottal ShinerNotropis kuksoniusSpottal ShinerNotropis kuksoniusSand ShinerNotropis kuksoniusSand ShinerNotropis stramineusSand ShinerNotropis wickliffiChannel ShinerPhenacobius mirabilisSuckermouth MinnowPimephales notatusBluntnose MinnowPimephales notatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerColibus subalusSmallmouth BuffaloIctiobus cyprinellusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloMoxostoma sp.RedhorseIctialurus punctatusBrook SilversideMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis gualusBluegillMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis gualusBlack CrappieLepomis gualusBlack CrappiePomoxis angronaculatusOrangespotted SunfishLepomis macrochirusBlack CrappiePomoxis migromaculatusJorangespotted SunfishLepomis gualusLargemouth BassPomoxis ingromaculatusJorangespotted SunfishLepomis gualostLargemouth BassPomoxis ingromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis ingromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis ingromaculatus </td <td></td> <td></td>		
Notemigonus crysoleucasGolden ShinerNotropis duberinoidesEmerald ShinerNotropis henniusRiver ShinerNotropis hudsoniusSpottail ShinerNotropis hudsoniusSpottail ShinerNotropis kudsoniusSand ShinerNotropis kudsoniusSand ShinerNotropis kudsoniusSand ShinerNotropis kudsoniusSand ShinerNotropis wickliffiChannel ShinerNotropis wickliffiChannel ShinerNotropis wickliffiChannel ShinerNotropis wickliffiChannel ShinerNotropis wickliffiSuckermouth MinnowPimephales notatusBullnose MinnowPimephales vigilaxBullnead MinnowSemotilus atromaculatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes carpinusQuillbackCycleptus elongatusBlue SuckerIctiobus ubalusSmallmouth BuffaloIctiobus cyprinellusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloMoxostoma sp.RedhorseIctalurus punctatusChannel CaffishGanbusia affinisWestern MosquiofishLabidesthes sicculusBroen SulfishLepomis gulosusWhite BassLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis natorchirusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack Crappie	· · ·	
NotropisEmerald ShinerNotropis blenniusRiver ShinerNotropis holdsoniusBigmouth ShinerNotropis hudsoniusSpottail ShinerNotropis hudsoniusSand ShinerNotropis stumardiSilverband ShinerNotropis stumardiChannel ShinerNotropis wickliffiChannel ShinerPhenacobius mirabilisSuckermouth MinnowPimephales notatusBluntnose MinnowPimephales vigilaxBulthead MinnowSemotilus atromaculatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes carpioBlue SuckerIctiobus bubalusSmallmouth BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloIctiobus sigerGreno CafishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusGrene SunfishLepomis yaulusGrene SunfishLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis gulosusBluegillMicropterus salamoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis ingromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis ingromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis ingromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis ingromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis ingromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis ingromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis ingromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis ingromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis ingromaculatusBlac		Golden Shiner
Notropis blenniusRiver ShinerNotropis dorsalisBigmouth ShinerNotropis shumardiSilverband ShinerNotropis shumardiSilverband ShinerNotropis stramineusSand ShinerNotropis wickliffiChannel ShinerPhenacobius mirabilisSuckermouth MinnowPimephales notatusBluntose MinnowPimephales notatusBulhead MinnowSemotilus atromaculatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes carpiaQuillbackCycleptus elongatusBlue SuckerLetiobus systemBigmouth BuffaloLetiobus systemBlack BuffaloLetiobus systemChannel CaffishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabertisGreen SunfishLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis gulosusBlacgillMoroperturs almoidesCreappied SunfishLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis gulosusBlack CrappiePomoxis annularisMite CrappiePomoxis annularisBlack CrappiePomoxis anigrumaJohnny DarterPomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis anigrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPercina caprodesSaugerStizostelion virreumWalleye		Emerald Shiner
NotropisBigmouth ShinerNotropisSpottail ShinerNotropis shumardiSilverband ShinerNotropis stramineusSand ShinerNotropis wickliffiChannel ShinerPhenacobius mirabilisSuckermouth MinnowPimephales notatusBlutnose MinnowPimephales vigilaxBullhead MinnowSemotilus atromaculatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes cyprinusQuilbackCycleptus elongatusBlue SuckerIctiobus cyprinellusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus cyprinellusBigmouth BuffaloIctaburus punctatusChannel CatfishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusBrook SilversideMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis cyanellusGreen SunfishLepomis marcochirusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CatersiPomoxis nigromaculatusBlack Silepseide SunfishLepomis marcochirusBlack Cra		River Shiner
Notropis hudsoniusSpottail ShinerNotropis shumardiSilverband ShinerNotropis stramineusSand ShinerNotropis wickliffiChannel ShinerPhenacobius mirabilisSuckermouth MinnowPimephales notatusBluntnose MinnowSemotilus atromaculatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes carpioQuilbackCycleptus elongatusBlue SuckerLetiobus bubalusSmallmouth BuffaloIctiobus super ResponseBlack BuffaloIctiobus sigerBlack BuffaloIctibus sigerBlack BuffaloIctialus atromaculatusChannel CaffishGamusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusGreen SunfishLepomis gulosusGreen SunfishLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis macrochirusBluegillMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis manculatusCrappie SunfishLepomis manculatusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis annularisWhite CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusSilostedion viruumWhite CrappieSilostedion viruumWalleyeSuger Suter	-	Bigmouth Shiner
Notropis shumardiSilverband ShinerNotropis stramineusSand ShinerNotropis wickliffiChannel ShinerPhenacobius mirabilisSuckermouth MinnowPimephales notatusBluntose MinnowPimephales vigilaxBullhead MinnowSemotilus atromaculatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes cyprinusQuillbackCycleptus elongatusBlue SuckerIctiobus bubalusSmallmouth BuffaloIctiobus rigerBlack BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloMoxostoma sp.RedhorseIctalurus punctatusChannel CatfishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusGreen SunfishLepomis humilisOrangespotted SunfishLepomis narcochirusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusShack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusShack CrappiePercina caprodesLogperchPercina sulmardiRiver DarterPercina sulmardiRiver DarterSitzostedion vitreumWalleye		
Notropis stramineusSand ShinerNotropis wickliffiChannel ShinerPhenacobius mirabilisSuckermouth MinnowPimephales notatusBluntnose MinnowPimephales notatusBulthose MinnowPimephales vigilaxBullhead MinnowSemotilus atromaculatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes cyprinusQuillbackCycleptus elongatusBlue SuckerIctiobus bubalusSmallmouth BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloMoxostoma sp.RedhorseIctalurus punctatusChannel CatfishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusGreen SunfishLepomis gulosusGreen SunfishLepomis gulosusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis annularisWhite CrappieEtheostoma nigrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPrecina sulmaridiRiver DarterStizostedion vitreumWalleye	-	
Notropis wickliffiChannel ShinerPhenacobius mirabilisSuckermouth MinnowPimephales notatusBluntnose MinnowPimephales vigilaxBluntnose MinnowSemotilus atromaculatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes cyprinusQuilbackCycleptus elongatusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus bubalusSmallmouth BuffaloIctiobus cyprinellusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloMoxostoma sp.RedhorseIctalurus punctatusChannel CatfishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusGreen SunfishLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis nancrochirusBluegillMircopterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis nigromaculatusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion canadenseSaugerStizostedion vitreumWalleye		
Phenacobius mirabilisSuckermouth MinnowPimephales notatusBluntnose MinnowPimephales vigilaxBluthnose MinnowSemotilus atromaculatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes cyprinusQuilbackCycleptus elongatusBlue SuckerIctiobus cyprinellusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus cyprinellusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloIctalurus punctatusChannel CatfishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusBrook SilversideMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis gulosusGreen SunfishLepomis naurolatisOrangespotted SunfishLepomis naurolatisBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePintery functionJohnny DarterPercina shumardiRiver DarterSitzostedion vitreumWalleye		Channel Shiner
Pimephales notatusBluntnose MinnowPimephales vigilaxBullhead MinnowSemotilus atromaculatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes cyprinusQuillbackCycleptus elongatusBlue SuckerIctiobus subalusSmallmouth BuffaloIctiobus cyprinellusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloMoxostoma sp.RedhorseIctalurus punctatusChannel CatfishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusBrook SilversideMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis gulosusGreen SunfishLepomis macrochirusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePictina carpodesLoggerchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion vitreumWalleye		Suckermouth Minnow
Pinephales vigilaxBullhead MinnowSemotilus atromaculatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes cyprinusQuillbackCycleptus elongatusBlue SuckerIctiobus bubalusSmallmouth BuffaloIctiobus cyprinellusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus cyprinellusBlack BuffaloIctiobus argerBlack BuffaloMoxostoma sp.RedhorseIctalurus punctatusChannel CatfishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusGreen SunfishLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis gulosusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePercina shumardiRiver DarterPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion vitreumWalleyeStizostedion vitreumWalleye		Bluntnose Minnow
Semotilus atromaculatusCreek ChubCarpiodes carpioRiver CarpsuckerCarpiodes cyprinusQuillbackCycleptus elongatusBlue SuckerIctiobus bubalusSmallmouth BuffaloIctiobus cyprinellusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloMoxostoma sp.RedhorseIctalurus punctatusChannel CatfishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusBrook SilversideMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis gulosusGreen SunfishLepomis macrochirusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis angularisWhite CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePercina shumariiRiver DarterPercina shumariiRiver DarterStizostedion vitreumWalleye	*	Bullhead Minnow
Carpiodes cyprinusQuillbackCycleptus elongatusBlue SuckerIctiobus bubalusSmallmouth BuffaloIctiobus cyprinellusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloMoxostoma sp.RedhorseIctalurus punctatusChannel CatfishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusBrook SilversideMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis cyanellusGreen SunfishLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis nacrochirusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis angrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion vitreumWalleye	· · ·	Creek Chub
Carpiodes cyprinusQuillbackCycleptus elongatusBlue SuckerIctiobus bubalusSmallmouth BuffaloIctiobus cyprinellusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloMoxostoma sp.RedhorseIctalurus punctatusChannel CatfishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusBrook SilversideMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis cyanellusGreen SunfishLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis nacrochirusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis angrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion vitreumWalleye	Carpiodes carpio	River Carpsucker
Cycleptus elongatusBlue SuckerIctiobus bubalusSmallmouth BuffaloIctiobus cyprinellusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloMoxostoma sp.RedhorseIctalurus punctatusChannel CatfishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusBrook SilversideMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis gulosusGreen SunfishLepomis numlisOrangespotted SunfishLepomis numlirisBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusLogperchPercina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion vitreumWalleyeStizostedion vitreumWalleye		
Ictiobus bubalusSmallmouth BuffaloIctiobus cyprinellusBigmouth BuffaloIctiobus nigerBlack BuffaloMoxostoma sp.RedhorseIctalurus punctatusChannel CatfishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusBrook SilversideMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis cyanellusGreen SunfishLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis macrochirusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappiePorona singrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion virreumWalleye		Blue Sucker
Ictiobus nigerBlack BuffaloMoxostoma sp.RedhorseIctalurus punctatusChannel CatfishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusBrook SilversideMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis cyanellusGreen SunfishLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis numilisOrangespotted SunfishLepomis numilisBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis annularisWhite CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappieEtheostoma nigrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion canadenseSaugerStizostedion vitreumWalleye		Smallmouth Buffalo
Ictiobus nigerBlack BuffaloMoxostoma sp.RedhorseIctalurus punctatusChannel CatfishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusBrook SilversideMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis cyanellusGreen SunfishLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis numilisOrangespotted SunfishLepomis numilisBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis annularisWhite CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappieEtheostoma nigrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion canadenseSaugerStizostedion vitreumWalleye	Ictiobus cyprinellus	Bigmouth Buffalo
Moxostoma sp.RedhorseIctalurus punctatusChannel CatfishGambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusBrook SilversideMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis cyanellusGreen SunfishLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis nacrochirusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis annularisWhite CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappieEtheostoma nigrumJohnny DarterPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion canadenseSaugerStizostedion vitreumWalleye	• •	
GambusWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusBrook SilversideMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis cyanellusGreen SunfishLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis humilisOrangespotted SunfishLepomis macrochirusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis annularisWhite CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappieEtheostoma nigrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion canadenseSaugerStizostedion vitreumWalleye		Redhorse
Gambusia affinisWestern MosquitofishLabidesthes sicculusBrook SilversideMorone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis cyanellusGreen SunfishLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis humilisOrangespotted SunfishLepomis macrochirusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis annularisWhite CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappieEtheostoma nigrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion canadenseSaugerStizostedion vitreumWalleye	Ictalurus punctatus	Channel Catfish
Morone chrysopsWhite BassLepomis cyanellusGreen SunfishLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis humilisOrangespotted SunfishLepomis macrochirusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis annularisWhite CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappieEtheostoma nigrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion vitreumWalleye		Western Mosquitofish
Lepomis cyanellusGreen SunfishLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis humilisOrangespotted SunfishLepomis macrochirusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis annularisWhite CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappieEtheostoma nigrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion vitreumSaugerStizostedion vitreumWalleye	Labidesthes sicculus	Brook Silverside
Lepomis cyanellusGreen SunfishLepomis gulosusWarmouthLepomis humilisOrangespotted SunfishLepomis macrochirusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis annularisWhite CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappieEtheostoma nigrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion vitreumSaugerStizostedion vitreumWalleye	Morone chrysops	White Bass
Lepomis humilisOrangespotted SunfishLepomis macrochirusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis annularisWhite CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappieEtheostoma nigrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion vitreumWalleye		Green Sunfish
Lepomis humilisOrangespotted SunfishLepomis macrochirusBluegillMicropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis annularisWhite CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappieEtheostoma nigrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion vitreumWalleye	Lepomis gulosus	Warmouth
Micropterus salmoidesLargemouth BassPomoxis annularisWhite CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappieEtheostoma nigrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion canadenseSaugerStizostedion vitreumWalleye		Orangespotted Sunfish
Pomoxis annularisWhite CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappieEtheostoma nigrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion canadenseSaugerStizostedion vitreumWalleye		
Pomoxis annularisWhite CrappiePomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappieEtheostoma nigrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion canadenseSaugerStizostedion vitreumWalleye	Micropterus salmoides	Largemouth Bass
Pomoxis nigromaculatusBlack CrappieEtheostoma nigrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion canadenseSaugerStizostedion vitreumWalleye	-	
Etheostoma nigrumJohnny DarterPercina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion canadenseSaugerStizostedion vitreumWalleye	Pomoxis nigromaculatus	
Percina caprodesLogperchPercina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion canadenseSaugerStizostedion vitreumWalleye	-	Johnny Darter
Percina shumardiRiver DarterStizostedion canadenseSaugerStizostedion vitreumWalleye		
Stizostedion vitreum Walleye	-	River Darter
- 5	Stizostedion canadense	Sauger
	Stizostedion vitreum	Walleye
	Aplodinotus grunniens	Freshwater Drum

# Table 4-3.

Fish abundance and species richness in vegetated and devegetated plots based on collections using two sampling gears. Numbers are pooled from four sites in lower Pool 25, Mississippi River, and totaled over five sampling trips during fall 1999.

	Vegetated Plot		Devege	tated Plot	
Species	Seine	Pop net	Seine	Pop net	
Gizzard shad	2	1	2	0	
Grass carp	196	15	24	3	
Common carp	370	145	127	26	
Spotfin shiner	1121	459	125	18	
Emerald shiner	84	26	700	109	
River shiner	52	33	3	0	
Sand shiner	0	0	1	0	
Silverband shiner	0	0	1	0	
Channel shiner	2234	1027	423	120	
Bluntnose minnow	1	0	0	0	
Bullhead minnow	2	0	3	3	
River carpsucker	0	0	3	0	
Channel catfish	0	2	0	1	
Western mosquitofish	2242	543	452	268	
Brook silverside	0	0	6	2	
Orangespotted sunfish	3	4	13	64	
Bluegill	1	0	0	0	
Green sunfish	2	0	0	0	
Totals:					
Number of Species	13	10	14	10	
Fish Abundance	6310	2255	1883	614	

SITE NAME	LOCALITY				
TURNER	Pool 25, Mississippi River; southern tip of Turner Island; Calhoun Co. Illinois;				
(Lower pool)	T12S, R2w, Sec 1; N39°03.7920 W90°42.347, River Mile 244.				
SERPENT SLOUGH	Pool 25, Mississippi River, slough on Turner Island; Calhoun Co. Illinois;				
(Lower pool)	N39°23'00" W90°43'00", River Mile 245.				
JIM CROW	Pool 25, Mississippi River; slough on Jim Crow Island; Lincoln Co. Missouri;				
(Lower pool)	N39°03.792 W90°42.685; River Mile 246.				
STAG ISLAND	Pool 25, Mississippi River, slough on Stag Island, Lincoln Co. Missouri;				
(Lower pool)	N39°05'529" W90°41'388".				
GYRINID POINT	Pool 25, Mississippi River, on cut between Missouri shore and Howard Island,				
(Midpool)	Pike Co. Missouri; N39°15'505" W90°45'102"; River Mile 261.3.				
COON SLOUGH	Pool 25, Mississippi River, slough on Coon Island, Calhoun Co. Illinois;				
(Midpool)	N39°19'472" W90°48'818"; River Mile 267.5.				
MCCOY SLOUGH	Pool 25, Mississippi River, slough on backwater side of McCoy Island,				
(Midpool)	Calhoun Co. Illinois; N39°17'001" W090°46'121"; River Mile 263.5.				

Table 4-4. Seven sites established in Pool 25, Mississippi River to study the biota in backwaters located at lower pool and midpool.

Table 4-5.

Three-way ANOVA results for water depth and water quality parameters in study plots at four sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River from 1999-2001. An asterisk indicates a significant result.

Parameter	Effect	F Ratio	<i>p</i> -value	
Water Depth	Year	$F_{2,6} = 0.44$	0.664	
trater Depth	Plot	$F_{1,6} = 1.17$	0.32	
	Year*Plot	$F_{2,6} = 1.18$	0.369	
	Site	$F_{3,6} = 56.12$		
	Year*Site	$F_{6,6} = 2.55$	0.14	
	Plot*Site	$F_{3,6} = 1.9$	0.23	
Water Temperature	Year	$F_{2,11} = 56.99$	< 0.001*	
•	Plot	$F_{1,11} = 0.03$	0.86	
	Site	$F_{3,11} = 31.37$	< 0.001*	
	Year*Site	$F_{6,11} = 15.89$		
Dissolved Oxygen	Year	$F_{2,9} = 49.47$	< 0.001*	
	Plot	$F_{1,9} = 11.32$	0.008*	
	Year*Plot	$F_{2,9} = 6.0$	0.022*	
	Site	$F_{3,9} = 13.79$	0.001*	
	Year*Site	$F_{6,9} = 6.7$	0.006*	
Conductivity	Year	$F_{2,8} = 26.92$	< 0.001*	
	Plot	$F_{1,8} = 0.57$	0.472	
	Site	$F_{3,8} = 13.45$	0.002*	
	Year*Site	$F_{6,8} = 8.36$	0.004*	
	Plot*Site	$F_{3,8} = 3.42$	0.073	
Turbidity	Year	$F_{2,9} = 27.06$	< 0.001*	
	Plot	$F_{1,9} = 6.66$	0.029*	
	Year*Plot	$F_{2,9} = 2.61$	0.128	
	Site	$F_{3,9} = 15.3$	< 0.001*	
	Year*Site	$F_{6,9} = 6.66$	0.006*	
рН	Year	$F_{2,11} = 4.18$	0.045*	
	Plot	$F_{1,11} = 4.8$	0.051*	
	Site	$F_{3,11} = 4.45$	0.028*	
	Year*Site	$F_{6,11} = 2.39$	0.099	

Site	Plot	Depth (cm)	Temp ( <sup>o</sup> C)	DO (mg/L)	Cond (25 <sup>o</sup> C) (µS/cm)	Turbidity (NTU)	рН
1999		<u></u>				<u></u>	
Batch. West	Veg	44.4 (3.7)	22.0 (4.0)	5.9 (3.2)	410.0 (23.1)	61.6 (34.5)	7.9-8.7
	Ø	42.0 (5.0)	22.2 (5.0)	8.1 (1.6)	412.0 (27.7)	64.6 (23.4)	8.1-8.7
Batch. East	Veg	53.5 (4.2)	20.6 (4.2)	2.5 (0.9)	359.4 (66.2)	17.5 (15.5)	7.4-8.0
	Ø	55.2 (2.4)	21.2 (3.8)	5.6 (1.5)	368.2 (66.5)	48.9 (21.9)	7.8-8.4
Jim Crow	Veg	27.3 (1.7)	23.1 (5.4)	8.7 (2.6)	403.6 (43.3)	26.7 (16.3)	8.2-9.0
	∅	28.5 (2.6)	23.2 (5.9)	10.2 (2.7)	415.2 (35.0)	56.9 (33.0)	8.0-8.7
Turner	Veg	24.8 (5.5)	21.9 (4.8)	6.7 (3.8)	406.0 (39.0)	67.4 (24.8)	7.8-8.8
	Ø	27.4 (4.8)	21.4 (4.6)	9.0 (2.0)	382.0 (47.5)	81.6 (30.9)	8.3-8.8
2000							
Batch. West	Veg	46.3 (4.0)	20.7 (3.8)	11.0 (2.0)	376.0 (34.7)	20.8 (9.2)	8.4-9.0
	Ø	42.3 (2.4)	20.8 (3.6)	11.2 (2.0)	376.7 (33.4)	26.5 (45.2)	8.3-9.0
Batch. East	Veg	53.7 (8.8)	20.5 (4.7)	8.6 (1.0)	370.0 (28.9)	25.8 (9.2)	8.0-8.8
	Ø	56.6 (7.2)	20.4 (4.9)	8.9 (0.9)	371.7 (54.6)	22.7 (14.0)	7.9-8.8
Jim Crow	Veg	23.0 (1.6)	21.1 (7.1)	10.9 (5.8)	378.3 (64.3)	14.3 (3.0)	8.0-9.0
	∅	26.5 (2.4)	20.9 (6.1)	11.3 (3.0)	373.0 (56.4)	15.4 (6.2)	8.1-8.9
Turner	Veg	28.7 (7.0)	21.8 (10.2)	10.3 (7.3)	377.0 (46.4)	28.3 (20.4)	7.8-9.0
	∅	22.5 (14.3)	21.7 (17.5)	11.0 (6.8)	380.0 (95.5)	20.1 (12.3)	8.1-8.9
Dixon Pond	Veg	45.0 (8.5)	21.8 (4.9)	12.0 (2.9)	360.0 (42.4)	29.2 (42.2)	8.5-9.0
	∅	43.7 (7.6)	21.7 (4.8)	12.1 (2.8)	358.3 (30.4)	23.5 (23.7)	8.5-9.0
2001							0.5.0.4
Batch. West	Veg	47.5 (3.6)	22.6 (10.7)	13.2 (1.1)	406.7 (93.9)	21.3 (17.1)	8.5-9.4
	Ø	44.3 (5.6)	22.7 (10.6)	13.8 (2.1)	406.3 (91.8)	21.7 (15.6)	8.6-9.3
Batch. East	Veg	57.3 (4.0)	21.6 (8.0)	10.7 (2.1)	388.0 (66.6)	38.3 (17.2)	8.1-9.4
	Ø	58.3 (2.4)	21.2 (8.2)	10.8 (2.0)	389.3 (68.8)	47.1 (25.0)	8.2-9.3
Jim Crow	Veg	29.7 (5.6)	21.6 (10.6)	9.9 (0.4)	392.3 (107.1)	6.2 (2.3)	8.1-9.0
	∅	30.5 (8.3)	21.9 (10.3)	10.9 (1.8)	398.0 (96.6)	11.7 (2.2)	8.2-8.8
Turner	Veg	23.3 (4.9)	22.2 (4.7)	10.8 (6.7)	408.0 (43.4)	36.9 (18.1)	7.7-8.8
	Ø	11.7 (2.4)	22.3 (5.6)	11.3 (4.6)	397.7 (38.6)	49.9 (45.0)	8.3-8.5
Dixon Pond	Veg	20.7 (3.7)	23.5 (9.6)	8.8 (0.9)	401.3 (73.8)	36.9 (22.2)	8.0-8.6
	Ø	22.5 (2.1)	23.2 (9.4)	9.1 (1.6)	399.0 (68.8)	26.6 (18.1)	7.8-8.6
Hausgen	Veg	10.7 (2.4)	20.1 (7.3)	9.5 (2.7)	364.0 (36.1)	34.1	8.0-8.3
	∅	13.3 (4.6)	20.7 (6.2)	11.3 (2.6)	379.3 (27.0)	31.2 (8.4)	8.0-8.5

Table 4-6. Depth and water quality in study plots at sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River from 1999-2001. Values are means with  $\pm$  upper and lower limits of the 95% confidence interval in parentheses. Minimum and maximum pH are provided.

Table 4-7. Species abundance and richness in vegetated (Veg) and devegetated ( $\emptyset$ ) plots and in Edge habitat (Batchtown West and Batchtown East only) at four sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River. Numbers represent pooled seine and popnet samples totaled over five sampling trips during fall 1999. Edge samples corresponded to the deeper portions of the study plots.

		Batch	n. Wes	st		Batch	n. East		Jim C	row	Turn	er	Totals
Species	Veg	V.Edge	ø	ØEdge	Veg	V.Edg	e Ø	ØEdge	Veg	Ø	Veg	Ø	
Gizzard shad	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0		0		2	
Grass carp	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2911	$\frac{9}{27}$	2	2	238
Red shiner	0	-	0	0	0	0	0	0	211		0	0	230
Spotfin shiner	9 <sub>5</sub>	¥7	5	0	9 <sub>7</sub>	<b>9</b> 53	$\frac{0}{26}$	0	0	88	Ă387	$^{0}_{24}$	<b>g</b> 123
Common carp	285	2	3	0	87			0	8 <sub>1</sub>	149	Ū		670
Golden shiner	0	1		-	0/	0	0	0	84	0	59	1	070
Emerald shiner	<b>0</b> 30	95	9 <sub>8</sub>	0 19	0	<b>4</b> 00	<b>4</b> 00	3	0	9 56	0	2975	1436
River shiner	50	0	0	0	0			0	5		9 <sub>5</sub>		1
Silverband shiner	1	0	0	0	0	3	0	0	1	3	83	0	91
Sand shiner	0	-	Ū.	e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	1
Channel shiner	0	0 10	0 18	0	0	1	$^{0}_{22}$	2	0 002	4 <sup>1</sup> 14	ğ158	89	$\frac{1}{2}821$
Bluntnose minnow	1	0	0	, i	0	5	22	0	Ψ02		0	0)	2
Bullhead minnow	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	2
River carpsucker	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	0	0	1	2	3	8
Bigmouth buffalo	0	0	1	0	0	1	1	0	0	1	$\overset{2}{0}$	0	8 4
Smallmouth buffalo	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	4
Channel catfish	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Western mosquitofish	230	0 12	0	0	<b>2</b> 01	0	0	0	Å262	A18	•	1	3521
Brook silverside			l	0		4	1	0	0	,	$\frac{2}{92}$	0	5
Green sunfish	0	0	0	0	0	0	8	0	0	0	0	0	8
Drangespotted sunfish	2		8 <sub>1</sub>	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	
Bluegill	2			0	2	2	5	0	0	1	0	9	207
Lepomis sp.	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	Ő	0	0	5	0	1
Largemouth bass	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	ů 0	0	0	l	0	1
Freshwater drum	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	Ő	0	0	0	0	0
	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	U	0	0	0	0	0
Number of Species					-	-	-	3		11	0		
Number of Individuals	827	189	767	19	<b>4</b> 47	970	<b>4</b> 66		<u>8</u> 727	1459	4864	404	12045
Shannon Index		0.60	0.52	-	0.43			N/A	0.30	0.58	1001	0.41	19012
Shumon much	0.52	0.00	0.02	1 1/ 1 1	0.1.	0.50	0.27	1 1/ 1 1	0.50	0.20	0.40	0.11	
											0.40		

Table 4-8. Species abundance and richness in vegetated (Veg) and devegetated ( $\emptyset$ ) plots and in shoreline vegetation (Shore) at five sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River. In general, both study plots contained no vegetation which was confined to a narrow band along the shoreline at most sites. Numbers represent pooled seine samples totaled over three sampling trips during fall 2000.

maaiaa		Batch. East	Jim Crow	Turner	Dixon Pond	Totals
pecies	Veg Ø Sho	re Veg Ø Shore	Veg Ø	Veg Ø Shore	Veg Ø Shore	
Bizzard shad	0 0	0 0	0	0 0	0 0	
Brass carp	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{array}$	0 0 0	$\begin{array}{c} 0\\ 0\\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \end{array}$ 0	$\frac{0}{0}$ 0 0	0
Red shiner	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \end{array}$	0 0 0	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \end{array}$	0  0  0	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{array}$	0
potfin shiner	0 0	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 279 \end{array}$	291 0 089	0  0  335	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{array}$	1703
Common carp	$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	$0  0  \Sigma^{(1)}$	11	$0^{1}$ 355	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 18 \end{array}$	1
Golden shiner		0 0 1	11	$0 \ 0 \ 4$	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{array}$	28
Emerald shiner	$\begin{array}{cccc} 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 7 & 29 & 0 \end{array}$	3 1 0	$9_{2}$ 0	00 Ant '	1 <sup>3</sup> 7 5 0	Roc
Liver shiner	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 4 \end{array}$	$     \begin{array}{ccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	$\frac{72}{75}$	$     \begin{array}{cccc}       22 & \Psi & 1 \\       0 & & 54     \end{array} $		006
ilverband shiner	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \end{array}$	0 0 0	$\frac{1}{2}$ 2		$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{array}$	48
and shiner	0  0  1  0	0  0  0	0		0 $0$ $0$	0
Channel shiner	$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{array}$	$2^{7}12$ $\frac{0}{402}$	Û Î	0 0 0	0 921
Bluntnose minnow	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 4 \end{array}$	$0  0  {}^{\Psi 55}$	402	$   \begin{array}{cccc}     7 & 8 & 8 \\     0 & & 8 \\   \end{array} $	0 0 1	921
Bullhead minnow		$0 0_{2}$	$\frac{2}{4}$ 0	$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 & 0 \end{array}$	4
Liver carpsucker	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{array}$	$     \begin{array}{cccc}       0 & 0 & 2 \\       0 & 0 & 14     \end{array} $	4 0	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 2 \end{array}$	$1 \qquad 0 \qquad 4$	$\frac{4}{25}$
Bigmouth buffalo	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{array}$	0 0 0	0 0		$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 4 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{array}$	F
mallmouth buffalo	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{array}$	0  0  0	0 0	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \end{array}$	0  0  0	5
Channel catfish		$0  0  \overset{\circ}{0}$	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 \\ 1 & 0 \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{array}$	0
Vestern mosquitofish	0 0 803	6 0 0 <b>ð</b> 968	999 dj279	$0 0 \frac{1}{2}$	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \\ \end{array}$	10 1,1741
Brook silverside	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \end{array}$	0 0	° °	$ \frac{1}{0} $ 0 2	0 0	3
Breen sunfish	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \end{array}$	0 0 0	$\begin{array}{c} 0\\ 0\\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{ccc} & 0 \\ 0 & - & 0 \end{array}$	$\frac{0}{0}$ 0 0	0
Drangespotted sunfish	2  1  1	0 0 <sup>°</sup>	$\begin{array}{c} 0 \\ 31 \\ 0 \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{ccc} & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 \\ 1 & 0 & 970 \end{array}$	0
Bluegill	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 1 & 1 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \end{array}$	$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	30  60		1 2 015	288
<i>epomis</i> sp.	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{array}$	0 0 4	49	$\frac{1}{0}$ 0 1	' 0	310
argemouth bass	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{array}$	0  0  0		$\begin{array}{ccc} & 0 & 1 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{array}$	$\frac{0}{0}$ 0 0	4
reshwater drum	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{array}$	0 0 0	0 1	$\begin{array}{ccc} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \end{array}$	0 $0$ $0$	4
	0 0	0	$0 \frac{1}{2}$	0 1	0 0 1	I 4
Number of Species	3 3	1 2	10 11	3	2	4
Number of Individuals	$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	37  3  2  3439	1 <sup>1</sup> 667 2 <sup>1</sup> 5 <sup>1</sup> 77	31 240 1867	f46 7 g745	1570
Shannon Index	.39 .12 .0	N/A N/A $9^{+3}$	0.55 0.57	.33 .27 .45	.12 .26 .24	18

	Batch.	West	Bat	tch. I	East	Jim C	row	Turr	ner	Dixon l	Pond	Hausg	en	Totals
Species	Veg	Ø	Veg	Ø	Shore	Veg	Ø	Veg	Ø	Veg	Ø	Veg	Ø	
Gizzard shad	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		0	0		0	
Grass carp	$\begin{array}{c} 0\\ 0\end{array}$	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	$\begin{array}{c} 0\\ 0\end{array}$	0	0	$\begin{array}{c} 0\\ 0\end{array}$	0
Red shiner	-	0 0	0	U	0	0	0	0	0	Ū.	0	0	Ū	0
Spotfin shiner	<b>4</b> 6	4	0		937	<b>Q</b> 62	<b>Q</b> 73	<b>9</b> 48	83	198	<b>Q</b> 54	₫095	153	ð633
Common carp	16	0	0	0	_	237	_		63	1			0	269
Golden shiner		v	0	0	0		2	3	0	1	0	10	Ŭ	
Emerald shiner	560	89 89	6		<b>2</b> 58	<b>2</b> 61	<b>9</b> 72	<b>Ø</b> 80	₫027	166	<b>Q</b> 37	<b>Q</b> 20	562	<del>0</del> 324
River shiner	0	0	0	0		11	55	38	-	0			53	201
Silverband shiner	0	0	0	-	9				8	160	$\frac{9}{42}$	27	0	207
Sand shiner	0	0	0	<u> </u>	3	0	0	0	Õ	0		0	0	207
Channel shiner	<b>4</b> 3	3	0	8	<b>2</b> 14	<b>9</b> 51	$\frac{1}{32}$	<b>4</b> 45	9 58	$\frac{9}{78}$	$\frac{9}{22}$	<b>4</b> 52	337	<b>2</b> 443
Bluntnose minnow	0	0	0	0					58	0		732	0	C
Bullhead minnow	0	0	0	0	<sup>9</sup> <sub>25</sub>	0 14	0	0	0 0	88	0	0	0	<b>Q</b> 83
River carpsucker	l	0	0	0			4	8	Ū		4	<u>8</u> 6	3	¥0J
Bigmouth buffalo	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	0	0	0	0	0	3
Smallmouth buffalo	0	0	0	v	0	0	0	0	Õ	1	0	Ő	0	1
Channel catfish	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0 0	0	0	0 0	0	1
Western mosquitofish	0	0	0	0	<b>9</b> 59	<b>Q</b> 79	0	49	0	391	9 <sub>8</sub>	<b>4</b> 39	0	a501
Brook silverside	4	0	0	0			1	49	0	0		439	l	0
Green sunfish	0	•	0	0	0	0 16	0	0	0	0	2	0	0	2
Orangespotted sunfish	0	0 10	0	0	0 29	45	0	0	0	102	$\frac{9}{21}$	0	0	$\frac{2}{16}$
Bluegill	6	1	0		29 19	43 64	0	1	0	105	21	1	0	213
Lepomis sp.	5	0	0	0	19	04	4 69	0	0		<b>4</b> 5	0	0	204 114
Largemouth bass	0	0	0	0	0	0	09	0	0	0	43	0	0	114
Freshwater drum	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
	0	0			0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Number of Species	0	~	1	3		1.1	10		0	10	0	-0		0
Number of Individuals	681	87	6	16	1 <b>4</b> 54	1441	813	2075	5 14/56	14900	711	2170	17/112	1 <b>B</b> B17
Shannon Index	.31	.32	N/A	N/A	.68	.74	.58		.20	.85	.63	0	.51	
					.00	./4		.55	.20	.05		.56		

Table 4-9. Species abundance and richness in vegetated (Veg) and devegetated ( $\emptyset$ ) plots and in shoreline vegetation (Shore) at six sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River. Numbers represent pooled seine samples totaled over three sampling trips during fall 2001.

# Table 4-10.

Total lengths (mm) of fish species collected in study plots (vegetated and devegetated plots combined) at sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River during fall 1999, 2000, and 2001. Values represent means with minimum and maximum values in parentheses.

Species	1999	2000	2001
Gizzard shad	78.3 (65-100)		
Grass carp	35.8 (24-71)		
Red shiner		46.0	
Spotfin shiner	20.7 (9-46)	27.9 (12-62)	28.9 (13-66)
Common carp	20.8 (9-50)	47.2 (25-79)	20.8 (14-48)
Emerald shiner	38.2 (12-63)	40.5 (18-79)	33.6 (15-65)
River shiner	20.2 (12-52)	26.6 (11-57)	32.4 (12-57)
Silverband shiner	26.0		30.0 (19-47)
Sand shiner	54.0	25.1 (15-41)	36.2 (25-42)
Channel shiner	18.7 (8-41)	24.5 (12-40)	22.3 (11-48)
Bluntnose minnow	42.0	41.5 (37-48)	
Bullhead minnow	33.2 (30-36)	37.0 (22-49)	36.6 (22-53)
River carpsucker	72.7 (51-110)	36.4 (26-55)	43.0 (33-51)
Bigmouth buffalo			113.0
Smallmouth buffalo			101.0
Channel catfish		55.3 (54-57)	
Western mosquitofish	18.7 (8-39)	23.6 (8-41)	22.5 (10-43)
Brook silverside	61.8 (55-66)		58.0 (56-60)
Green sunfish	28.0 (26-30)	26.0	24.5 (18-32)
Orangespotted sunfish	17.8 (11-38)	32.8 (18-58)	27.7 (13-58)
Bluegill	70.0	33.7 (20-65)	26.5 (10-54)
Lepomis sp.		14.0	18.4 (13-23)
Largemouth bass		165.0	
Freshwater drum		66.0 (45-89)	

Table 4-11. Results of three-way ANOVA models (N = 24) examining the effects of Plot, Site, Year, and interaction effects on fish abundance, species richness, Shannon index, and plot similarity in Pool 25, Mississippi River during fall 1999, 2000, and 2001. Results are from the final model after pooling. The analysis describes results from data in Figure \_\_\_\_\_ (sites: BW, BE, JC, and TU). Statistical significance ( $p < 0.05^{**}$ ) and marginal significance ( $p < 0.1^{*}$ ) are indicated.

Dependent Variable	Effect	F Ratio	<i>p</i> -value
Fish Abundance	Plot	$F_{1,9} = 0.75$	0.409
	Site	$F_{3,9} = 33.13$	< 0.001**
	Year	$F_{2,9} = 15.12$	0.001**
	Plot*Year	$F_{2,9} = 2.71$	0.12
	Site*Year	$F_{6,9} = 5.00$	0.016**
Species Richness	Plot	$F_{1,8} = 0.82$	0.392
-	Site	$F_{3,8} = 52.40$	< 0.001**
	Plot*Site	$F_{3,8} = 11.59$	0.003**
	Year	$F_{2,8} = 35.07$	< 0.001**
	Site*Year	$F_{6,8} = 8.40$	0.004**
Diversity (H')	Plot	$F_{1,10} = 0.57$	0.469
• • •	Site	$F_{2,10} = 2.13$	0.17
	Year	$F_{2.10} = 1.26$	0.326
	Plot*Year	$F_{2,10} = 2.07$	0.177
Plot Similarity (PSI)	Year	$F_{2.6} = 4.87$	0.056*
• • •	Site	$F_{3,6}^{2,5} = 1.22$	0.382

Site	Comparison	PSI	
1999			
Batchtown West	Veg Plot : $\emptyset$ Plot	10.3	
	Veg Plot : Veg Edge	24.7	
Batchtown East	Veg Plot : Ø Plot	6.4	
	Veg Plot : Veg Edge	17.1	
Jim Crow	Veg Plot : $\emptyset$ Plot	60.0	
Turner Island	Veg Plot : Ø Plot	29.8	
2000			
Batchtown West	Veg Plot : Ø Plot	66.8	
	Veg Plot : Shoreline	0.3	
Batchtown East	Veg Plot : Ø Plot	50.0	
	Veg Plot : Shoreline	0.7	
Jim Crow	Veg Plot : $\emptyset$ Plot	86.8	
Turner Island	Veg Plot : Ø Plot	93.4	
	Veg Plot : Shoreline	8.6	
Dixon Pond	Veg Plot : Ø Plot	5.6	
2001	Veg Plot: Shoreline	5.7	
2001 Batchtown West	Veg Plot : Ø Plot	88.8	
Datentown west		00.0	
Batchtown East	Veg Plot : $\emptyset$ Plot	37.5	
	Veg Plot : Shoreline	17.7	
Jim Crow	Veg Plot : Ø Plot	35.9	
Turner Island	Veg Plot : Ø Plot	43.9	
Dixon Pond	Veg Plot : $\emptyset$ Plot	58.5	
Hausgen Island	Veg Plot : $\emptyset$ Plot	41.6	

Table 4-12. Similarity of fish assemblages between study plots ( $\emptyset$  = devegetated plot) and additional samples, based on the Percentage Similarity Index (PSI), at study sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River during 1999, 2000, and 2001.

Table 4-13.

Correlation analyses comparing the rank-order abundance of species collected in vegetated and devegetated plots at each site in Fall 1999 and 2001 in Pool 25, Mississippi River. Correlations were calculated using all species present and excluding rare species. An asterisk denotes a significant correlation in fish community structure between vegetated and devegetated plots.

Site		Ν	Spearman $r_s$	<i>p</i> - value
1999				
Batchtown West	All	10	0.35	0.326
	Rare excluded	6	-0.71	0.111
Batchtown East	All	10	-0.32	0.359
	Rare excluded	5	-0.72	0.172
Jim Crow Island	All	12	0.83	0.001*
	Rare excluded	6	0.43	0.396
Turner Island	All	11	0.32	0.331
	Rare excluded	7	0.16	0.728
2001				
Batchtown West	All	8	0.73	0.039*
	Rare excluded	5	0.40	0.505
Jim Crow	All	11	0.46	0.158
	Rare excluded	7	-0.11	0.819
Turner Island	All	9	0.84	0.004*
	Rare excluded	5	0.80	0.104
Dixon Pond	All	10	0.85	0.002*
	Rare excluded	7	0.68	0.094
Hausgen Island	All	9	0.62	0.074
C	Rare excluded	7	0.57	0.180

Species	Effect	F Ratio	<i>p</i> -value
Spotfin shiner	Plot Site Plot*Site	$F_{1,6} = 7.63$ $F_{3,6} = 31.12$ $F_{3,6} = 4.6$	0.033** < 0.001** 0.054**
	Year Plot*Year Site*Year	$F_{2,6} = 10.12 F_{2,6} = 4.58 F_{6,6} = 10.53$	0.012** 0.062* 0.006**
Common carp	Plot Site Year	$F_{1,17} = 10.25$ $F_{3,17} = 5.21$ $F_{2,17} = 6.62$	0.005** 0.01** 0.008**
Emerald shiner	Plot Site Year Plot*Year Site*Year	$F_{1,9} = 4.73$ $F_{3,9} = 9.62$ $F_{2,9} = 8.54$ $F_{2,9} = 3.5$ $F_{6,9} = 2.4$	0.058* 0.004** 0.008** 0.076* 0.115
River shiner	Plot Site Plot*Site Year Site*Year	$\begin{array}{rcl} F_{1,8} = & 1.17 \\ F_{3,8} = & 6.33 \\ F_{3,8} = & 2.2 \\ F_{2,8} = & 3.72 \\ F_{6,8} = & 2.14 \end{array}$	0.311 0.017** 0.166 0.072* 0.158
Channel shiner	Plot Site Year	$F_{1,17} = 0.00 F_{3,17} = 16.95 F_{2,17} = 1.88$	0.999 < 0.001** 0.183
Bullhead minnow	Plot Site Year Plot*Year Site*Year	$F_{1,9} = 3.28F_{3,9} = 4.68F_{2,9} = 4.46F_{2,9} = 3.38F_{6,9} = 2.26$	0.103 0.031** 0.045** 0.08* 0.131
Western mosquitofish	Plot Site Year Plot*Year Site*Year	$F_{1,9} = 19.45$ $F_{3,9} = 24.15$ $F_{2,9} = 4.69$ $F_{2,9} = 5.26$ $F_{6,9} = 2.62$	0.002** < 0.001** 0.04** 0.031** 0.094*
Orangespotted sunfish	Plot Site Year Plot*Year Site*Year	$\begin{array}{rcl} F_{1,9} = & 0.09 \\ F_{3,9} = & 4.12 \\ F_{2,9} = & 0.03 \\ F_{2,9} = & 2.23 \\ F_{6,9} = & 3.01 \end{array}$	0.773 0.043* 0.967 0.164 0.067*
Bluegill	Plot Site Year Site*Year	$F_{1,11} = 1.78 F_{3,11} = 12.96 F_{2,11} = 4.97 F_{6,11} = 4.00$	0.208 0.001** 0.029** 0.023**

Table 4-14. Three-way ANOVA (N = 24) results for nine species collected in study plots at four sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River during 1999, 2000, and 2001. Statistical significance ( $p < 0.05^{**}$ ) and marginal significance ( $p < 0.1^{*}$ ) are indicated.

# Table 4-15.

Fish collected by boat electrofishing in the Batchtown State Wildlife Management Area 1998-2001, Pool 25, Mississippi River. Numbers are based on 1.5 hrs of electrofishing in 1998 and 1 hr of effort in 1999-2001. Sampling was conducted at mid day in October of all years.

Common Name	1998 (fish/hr)	1999 (fish/hr)	2000 (fish/hr)	2001 (fish/hr)
Skipjack herring	0	0	0	1
Gizzard shad	96	141	113	17
Grass carp	0	0	0	4
Spotfin shiner	0	0	0	1
Common carp	11.3	7	6	2
Silver chub	0	0	0	1
Emerald shiner	3.3	0	6	17
Bullhead minnow	0	0	0	3
River carpsucker	8	14	0	18
Smallmouth buffalo	13.3	13	0	0
Bigmouth buffalo	0.7	1	0	0
Black buffalo	2.7	6	0	1
Redhorse	1.3	0	0	0
Channel catfish	1.3	1	0	0
Brook silverside	0	0	0	5
White bass	0.7	0	0	1
Bluegill	2.7	0	0	10
Orangespotted sunfish	2.7	1	0	9
Warmouth	0.7	0	0	0
Largemouth bass	0	0	0	3
Freshwater drum	1.3	0	66	0
Number of Taxa:	14	8	4	15

Table 4-16. Fish collected with three sampling gears (seine, cast net, and modified fyke net) at sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River during July 2001. Three sites (MS, CS, GP) were located at midpool and four sites (JC, TU, STS, SEP) at lower pool.

		Midpoo	l	Lower pool			
Species	MS	CS	GP	JC	TU	STS	SEP
Longnose gar	1			4			
Shortnose gar			2				
Gizzard shad	6		2	9		70	
Red shiner							
Spotfin shiner	1174	914	1	64		2	
Common carp			1				
Mississippi silvery minnow							
Silver carp							
Silver chub	6						
Golden shiner				1			
Emerald shiner	24	323	80				
River shiner	40	23					
Spottail shiner	5		2				
Silverband shiner							
Sand shiner							
Channel shiner	418	66					
Bluntnose minnow				1			
Bullhead minnow	58	43				3	
River carpsucker							
Quillback							
Carpsucker sp							
Smallmouth buffalo		1		4		3	
Bigmouth buffalo	1			10		4	
Buffalo sp						5	
Western mosquitofish	4	7		654		289	
Brook silverside			2	1		1	
White bass	2						
Green sunfish			1	1			
Orangespotted sunfish	4	7	1	36			
Bluegill		1	2	10		14	
Largemouth bass				4			
White crappie						1	
Black crappie		1	1	1			
Sauger	1						
Walleye		1					
Freshwater drum		1					

Table 4-17. Fish collected with three sampling gears (seine, cast net, and modified fyke net) at sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River during October 2001. Three sites (MS, CS, GP) were located at midpool and four sites (JC, TU, STS, SEP) at lower pool.

		Midpoo	ol	Lower pool			
Species	MS	CS	GP	JC	TU	STS	SEP
Longnose gar							
Shortnose gar					1		
Gizzard shad	11	1				2	
Red shiner		2					
Spotfin shiner	1840	180	38	11	446	32	56
Common carp					1	3	
Mississippi silvery minnow							
Silver carp				1			
Silver chub							
Golden shiner							
Emerald shiner	1264	87	90	60	160	26	31
River shiner	33		1	1	26	5	29
Spottail shiner							
Silverband shiner			1				
Sand shiner	1						
Channel shiner	752	180	58	127	261	619	415
Bluntnose minnow		1					
Bullhead minnow	105	170	7		4	125	141
River carpsucker					6		1
Quillback				1			
Carpsucker sp	1						
Smallmouth buffalo							
Bigmouth buffalo	2						
Buffalo sp							
Western mosquitofish	81	12	27	486	224	205	287
Brook silverside		1	5				
White bass					3		
Green sunfish			1	95			
Orangespotted sunfish	91	50		105	2	17	36
Bluegill	2	12		3		29	2
Largemouth bass			1				
White crappie	3					3	
Black crappie	1					1	
Sauger							
Walleye							
Freshwater drum	4					1	
Number of species	15	11	10	10	11	13	9

Table 4-18. Fish collected with three sampling gears (seine, cast net, and modified fyke net) at sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River during April, 2002. Three sites (MS, CS, GP) were located at midpool and four sites (JC, TU, STS, SEP) at lower pool.

		Midpoo	1	Lower pool				
Species	MS	CS	GP	JC	TU	STS	SEP	
Longnose gar								
Shortnose gar								
Gizzard shad	1	17			3	25	3	
Red shiner								
Spotfin shiner	3	135	2	5	13		6	
Common carp							1	
Mississippi silvery minnow		20	1					
Silver carp								
Silver chub								
Golden shiner								
Emerald shiner	19	851	40	1	11	1	288	
River shiner			5		11	3	3	
Spottail shiner								
Silverband shiner								
Sand shiner		1						
Channel shiner	1	14	35	22	26	8	26	
Bluntnose minnow								
Bullhead minnow	4	12			2	15	1	
River carpsucker						1	2	
Quillback					1			
Carpsucker sp								
Smallmouth buffalo								
Bigmouth buffalo								
Buffalo sp								
Western mosquitofish		6		91		31	4	
Brook silverside	2							
White bass		1			2	2	1	
Green sunfish								
Orangespotted sunfish		1		5		4		
Bluegill								
Largemouth bass		4						
White crappie								
Black crappie		1				1		
Sauger								
Walleye								
Freshwater drum					1			
Number of species	6	12	5	5	9	10	10	

Table 4-19. Fish associated with EPM-induced residual vegetation at eight sites in lower Pool 25, Mississippi River. Batchtown West (BW), Batchtown East (BE), Jim Crow (JC), and Turner Island (TU) were sampled in spring of 1999. Little Stag (LS) and Little Hole (LH), Church Slough (CS), and Hausgen (HA) were sampled in spring of 2000, 2001, and 2002, respectively. Numbers represent YOY fish unless separated by a colon (YOY:Adult).

		BE	JC	TU	LS	LH	CS	HA
Shortnose gar	-	-	-	-	-	-	2	-
Gar species	-	1	27	6	-	5	-	-
Goldeye	-	-	-	5	-	-	-	-
Mooneye	8	2	13	9	-	-	53	-
Gizzard shad	1:1	15	745	10	8	-	-	-
Central stoneroller	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	3
Grass Carp	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-
Spotfin shiner	0:5	0:25	0:11	0:34	-	0:76	0:13	0:49
Common carp	-	-	14	-	-	-	1	0:2
Mississippi silvery minnow	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Bighead carp	-	-	12	-	-	-	-	-
Silver chub	-	-	70	65	1	-	-	-
Golden shiner	-	-	-	-	-	2	-	-
Emerald shiner	0:9	4:21	25:6	47:31	-	4:1	0:24	0:30
River shiner	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	0:14
Bigmouth shiner	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-
Spottail shiner	-	-	1	3	-	-	-	-
Channel shiner	0:11	0:12	0:17	0:40	-	-	-	0:87
Suckermouth minnow	-	1	-	1	-	-	-	-
Bullhead minnow	0:1	0:3	-	0:1	-	-	1	0:29
Creek chub	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-
Carpsucker species	-	-	4	1	-	-	-	-
Blue sucker	-	2	-	1	18	-	-	-
Smallmouth buffalo	-	-	-	-	-	5	7	-
Bigmouth buffalo	-	-	-	-	-	-	19	-
Buffalo species	-	1	28:1	4	2432	15	9	-
Redhorse species	-	-	1	7		_	-	-
Channel catfish	-	-	0:1	_	-	-	-	-
Western mosquitofish	1	-	107	3	1818	1029	2	-
White bass	-	-	20	13	1010	-	-	-
Orangespotted sunfish	-	4	0:3	0:1	-	-	0:3	0:3
Bluegill	-	-	0:3	-	0:2	119:6	0:7	0:7
Lepomis species	-	-	-	_	-	195	-	-
Largemouth bass	-	-	-	-	-	2	2	-
Black crappie	-	-	-	-	-	22	-	-
Johnny darter	1	-	1	-	-	-	-	-
Logperch	-	-	12	29	-	-	-	-
River darter	1	_	-		24	_	_	_
Pikeperch species	-	-	- 1	1	24	-	-	-
Freshwater drum	-	2	311	163	-	-	-	- 0:1

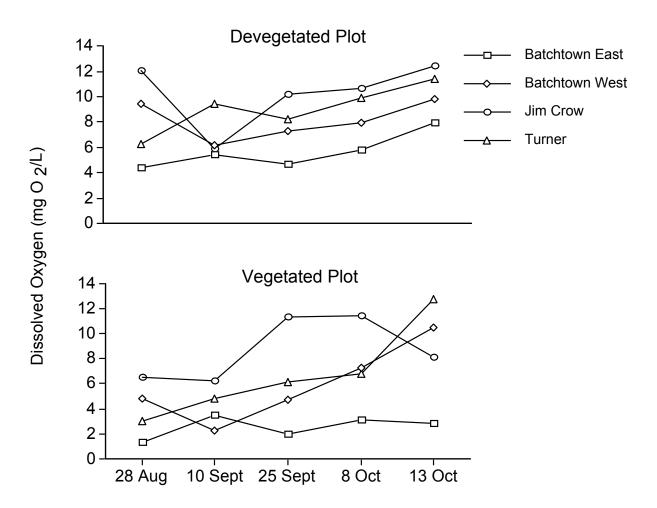


Figure 4-1. Dissolved oxygen concentration measured in devegetated and vegetated plots in 1999 on five dates at four sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River.

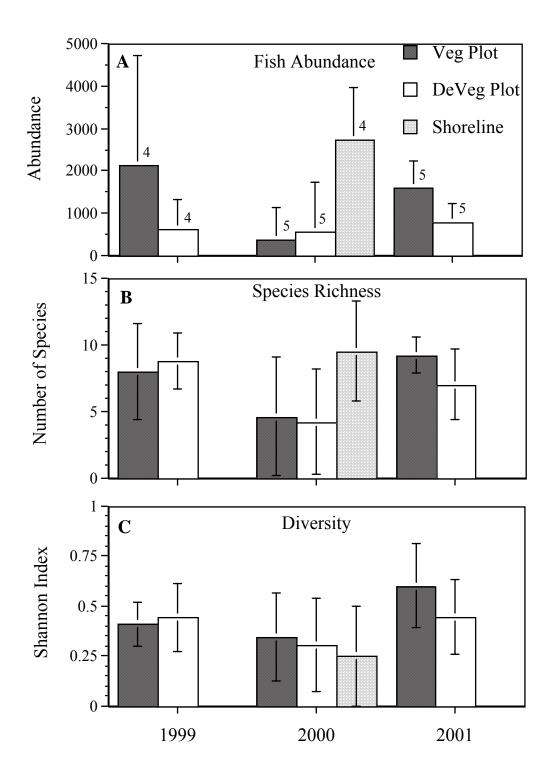


Figure 4-2. Mean (95% C.I.) fish abundance, species richness, and Shannon Index in study plots and shoreline station at sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River during 1999, 2000, and 2001. Sample sizes are above bars.

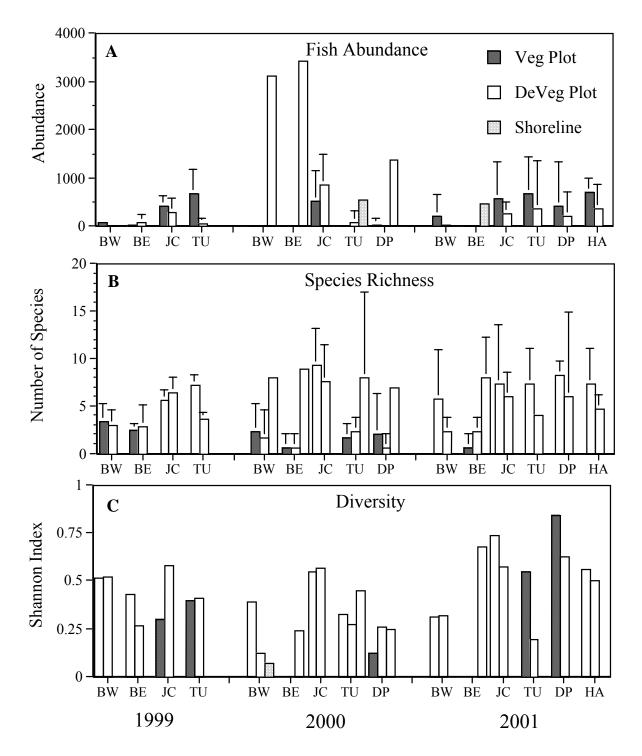


Figure 4-3. Mean (95% CI) fish abundance and species richness and total Shannon Index by site in study plots and shoreline station in Pool 25, Mississippi River during 1999, 2000, and 2001.

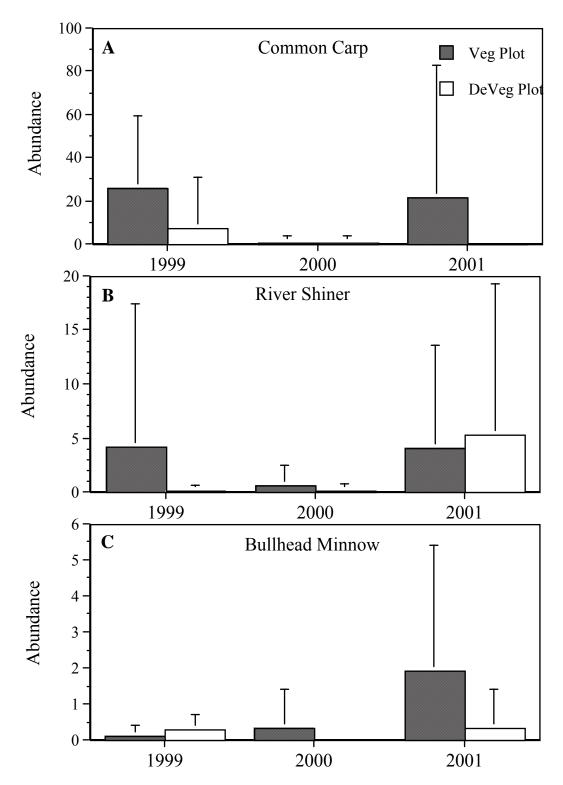


Figure 4-4. Mean (+ 95% CI) abundance of the common carp, river shiner, and bullhead minnow in study plots in Pool 25, Mississippi River during 1999, 2000, and 2001 at four sites (BE, BW, JC, and TU). Mean abundance of the bullhead minnow in devegetated plots in 2000 was zero.

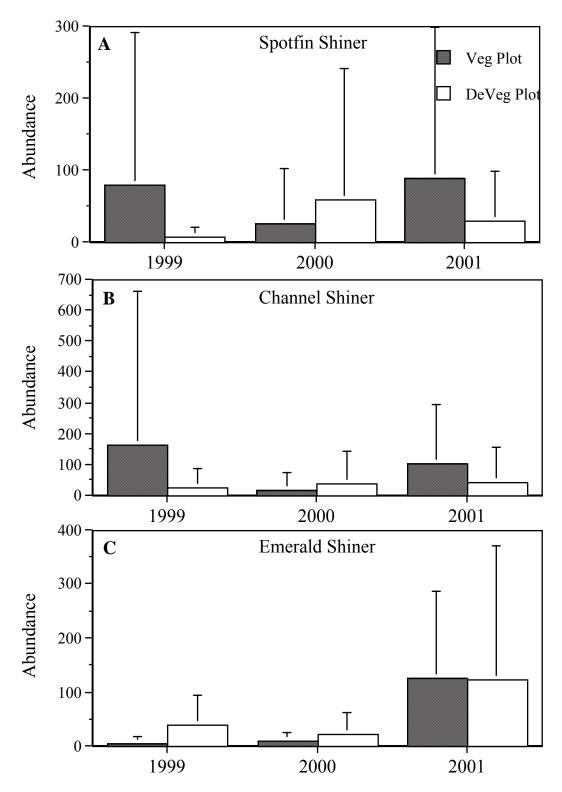


Figure 4-5. Mean (+ 95% CI) abundance of the spotfin shiner, channel shiner, and emerald shiner in study plots in Pool 25, Mississippi River during 1999, 2000, and 2001 at four sites (BE, BW, JC, and TU).

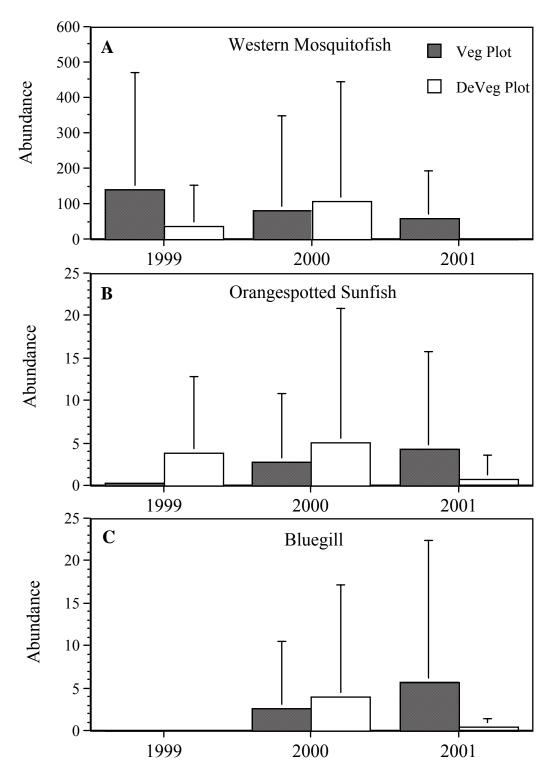


Figure 4-6. Mean (+ 95% CI) abundance of the western mosquitofish, orangespotted sunfish, and bluegill in study plots in Pool 25, Mississippi River during 1999, 2000, and 2001 at four sites (BE, BW, JC, and TU). Mean abundance of the western mosquitofish in devegetated plots during 2001 was < 1.0. Mean abundance of bluegill in 1999 was < 1.0 and zero in vegetated and devegetated plots, respectively.

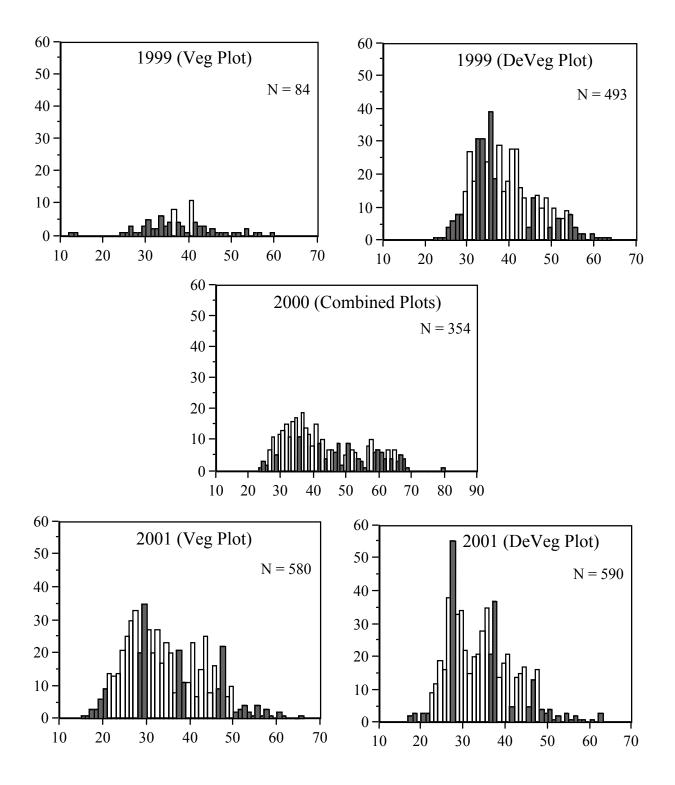


Figure 4-7. Length (mm)(x-axis) - frequency (y-axis) histograms of the emerald shiner in study plots in Pool 25, Mississippi River from 1999-2001.

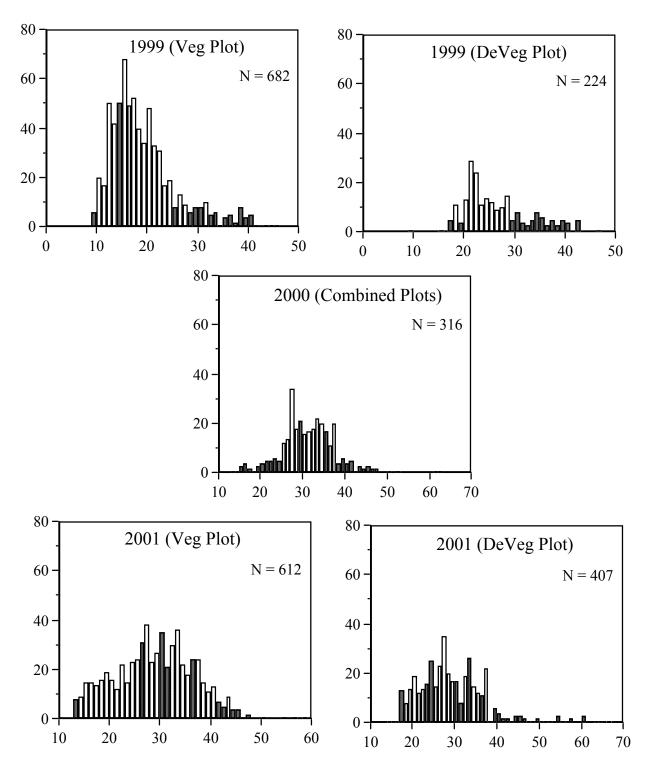


Figure 4-8. Length (mm)(x-axis) - frequency (y-axis) histograms of the spotfin shiner in study plots from sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River from 1999-2000.

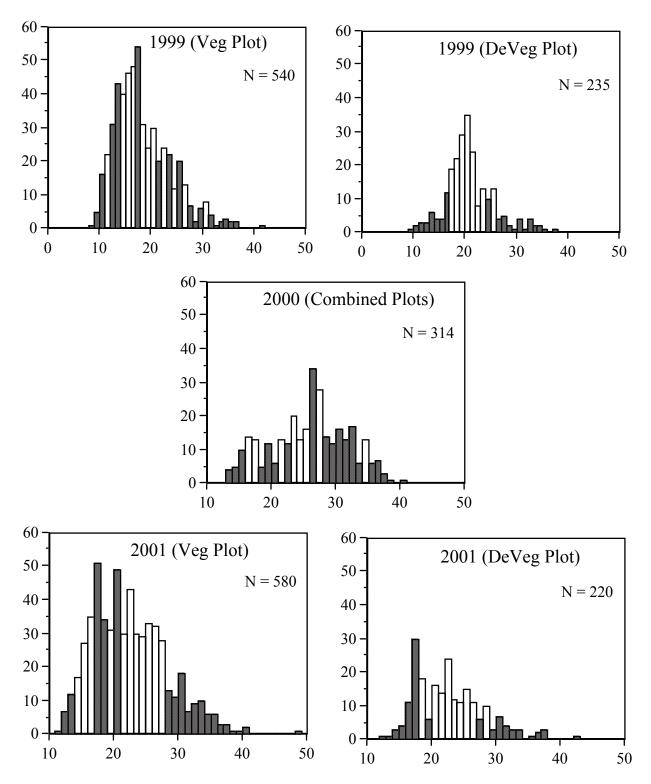


Figure 4-9. Length (mm)(x-axis) - frequency (y-axis) histograms of the channel shiner in study plots from sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River from 1999-2001.

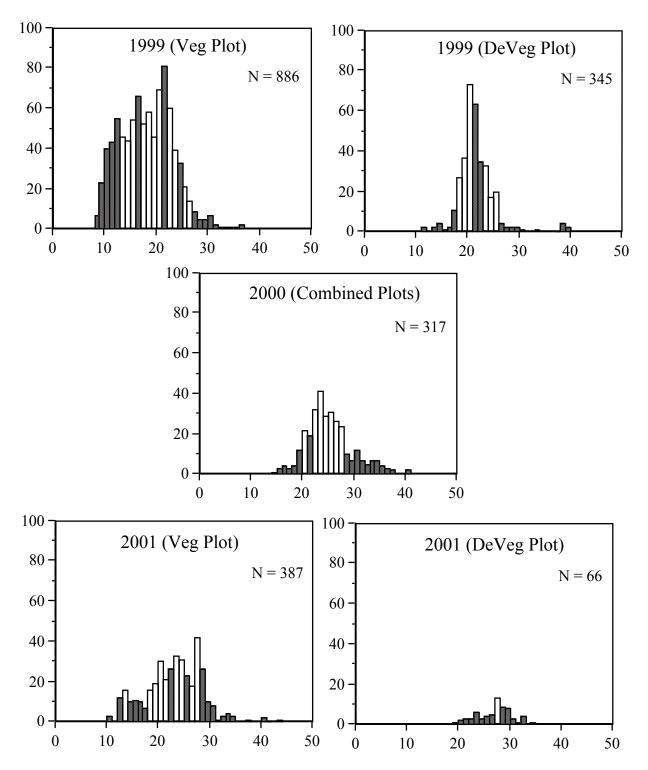


Figure 4-10. Length (mm)(x-axis) - frequency (y-axis) histograms of the western mosquitofish in study plots from sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River from 1999-2001.

# **Chapter 5**

# Macroinvertebrate and Zooplankton Responses

# **To Environmental Pool Management**

# Primary Principle Investigators: M.B. Flinn and M.R. Whiles

# **Objectives**

1. Quantify invertebrate and organic matter responses to vegetation produced by EPM both through experimental manipulation and examining interannual differences in vegetation production.

2. Quantify differences in organic matter and abundance and diversity of invertebrates between mid-pool and lower-pool reaches of Pool 25.

3. Quantify zooplankton responses to vegetation produced by EPM.

## Methods

#### Invertebrate and organic matter responses to EPM and emergent vegetation

Five and 6 sites during 2000 and 2001, respectively, were selected in lower Pool 25 for examining invertebrate and organic matter responses to the presence of vegetation (see Figure 2-2, Chapter 2). Jim Crow, Turner, Batchtown West, Batchtown East, and Dixon Pond were used in 2000 and Hausgen was added to increase replication during 2001. At each site, a paired-plot design consisting of a 400-m<sup>2</sup> vegetated plot and adjacent 400-m<sup>2</sup> devegetated plot were established. Vegetated plots were undisturbed, whereas a backpack sprayer and the herbicide

Rodeo<sup>®</sup> were used to remove vegetation from devegetated plots during the summer drawdown period. Plots were marked with rebar stakes and colored flagging and the same plots were used during both study years (except Hausgen which was added in 2001).

During 2000, there was a minimal vegetation response because there was only a very brief (~31 days) summer drawdown. Therefore, experimental devegetation plots were not treated with herbicide during 2000. Most sites had no differences between vegetation treatments during 2000, with exception of Jim Crow, which had a narrow band of vegetation along the shoreline in the vegetated plot. In contrast, a moderate vegetation response was observed in 2001 and devegetated plots were thus treated with herbicide during the summer drawdown period to remove vegetation. Because there was a vegetation response in 2001, we emphasize results from the 2001 study year for assessing responses to emergent vegetation.

Three 314-cm<sup>2</sup> stove pipe core samples were collected in each vegetated and devegetated plot after late summer/fall re-flooding in 2000 and 2001. Exact sample locations were chosen in a stratified random manner to account for the depth gradient (shallow, middle, deep) across the plots. For each sample, the corer was plunged through the water and into the substrate. All water in the core was then bailed and substrates were removed down to a depth of ~10-cm. The entire contents of each benthic core (water and substrates) were emptied into a plastic five-gallon bucket, elutriated, and rinsed through a 250-µm sieve in the field. Material retained on the sieve was placed in plastic bags and preserved in 10% formalin solution with phloxine-b dye added to aid sorting.

*Organic matter* - Core samples were used to estimate benchic organic matter standing stocks in vegetated and devegetated plots. In the laboratory, samples were sieved into fine particulate organic matter (FPOM = < 1mm  $> 250 \mu$ m) and coarse particulate organic matter

(CPOM = > 1mm) fractions. Following macroinvertebrate removal (see below) fractions were then dried for a minimum of 48 hours at 50° C, weighed, ashed at 500° C for 1-2 hours, and then reweighed to estimate ash-free dry mass (AFDM). Data were standardized to  $m^{-2}$  prior to statistical analyses.

*Macroinvertebrates* - In the laboratory, samples were processed to remove all macroinvertebrates by washing through nested sieves (1 mm and 250  $\mu$ m mesh sizes). Invertebrates in coarse fractions (>1 mm) were sorted and removed by eye and fine fractions (<1mm >250  $\mu$ m) were processed under a dissecting microscope. Fine fractions were occasionally subsampled (up to 1/16 of total) when they were large and/or contained large numbers of invertebrates. Macroinvertebrates were identified to the lowest practical taxonomic level (usually genus) according to Merrit and Cummins (1996) and Smith (2001) and measured (total body length). Taxon-specific length-mass regressions (Benke et al. 1999, Stagliano et al. 1998, Schoener, 1980, Bottrell et al. 1976, Rogers et al. 1976) were used to estimate biomass (dry mass [DM]) based on body length. Abundance and biomass data were standardized to m<sup>-2</sup> prior to statistical analyses.

**Zooplankton-** Zooplankton communities were sampled in each vegetated and devegetated plot using a 9-cm diameter littoral sampling tube (Pennak 1962). Three samples were collected in each plot after late summer/fall re-flood (September 12 and October 14, 1999; September 30 and October 21, 2000; September 9 and October 6, 2001). Samples collected in the same year were combined in analyses. Thus, there were six samples collected in each treatment per year. Samples collected in the tube were rinsed through 80-μm Nitex<sup>®</sup> mesh, placed in 100-ml plastic containers, and preserved in 5% buffered formalin. In the laboratory, samples were rinsed through an 80-μm Nitex<sup>®</sup> mesh sieve, placed under a dissecting microscope, and counted

and identified to the lowest practical taxonomic level (usually family) using Smith (2001). Raw abundance data were converted to individuals/L based on the original volume of water sampled with the tube.

Statistical analyses- Organic matter, macroinvertebrate, and zooplankton data from each year were analyzed separately using one-way analysis of variance blocked over sites. The JMP<sup>®</sup> statistical software package (SAS Institute, 2001) was used for all analyses. Values were transformed (log [x+1], or arcsine where appropriate) to normalize data and reduce heteroscedasticity prior to analysis. We tested for significance at  $\alpha$  =0.05 and considered p values of 0.05-0.1 marginally significant because of replication constraints and the inherent variability of these types of field data sets.

#### Response to hydrologic fluctuations: midpool versus lower pool

Three sites at midpool (Coon Slough, McCoy Slough, and Gyrinid Point) and four sites at lower pool (Jim Crow Slough, Stag Slough, Serpent Slough, and Turner Tip) (see Figures 2-2, 2-3, Chapter 2) were chosen to compare macroinvertebrate and zooplankton responses to increased hydrologic variability associated with lower pool habitats during 2001-2002. Representative off-channel habitats that were contiguous with the main channel during full pool conditions were chosen for sites at midpool and lower pool. At each site, a 30-m representative linear study reach was designated on one shoreline.

*Organic matter and macroinvertebrates*- Benthic core samples were collected in July and September 2001 and April 2002. On each sampling date, three 314-cm<sup>2</sup> benthic core samples were collected and processed for organic content and macroinvertebrates using the same procedures as outlined above for experimental vegetation plots. Samples were not collected at

the Serpent Slough and Turner Tip sites (both lower pool) during July 2001 because they were completely dry. As a result, it was assumed there were no aquatic macroinvertebrates present and these sites received 0 values for this date in statistical analyses. For organic matter, Serpent Slough and Turner Tip sites were not included in analyses for July 2001 because samples were not collected when the sites were dry and organic matter values were unknown. Samples collected in the vegetated treatment at Turner Tip (lower pool) for the vegetation study (see above) were used for September 2001 values for that site.

Zooplankton - Zooplankton were sampled at each site using a Wisconsin style zooplankton net (11 cm diameter) fitted with 80-µm Nitex<sup>®</sup> mesh. Three 4-m hauls were performed perpendicular to shore at mid-depth at each site in September 2001 and April 2002. In July 2001, zooplankton were collected at all midpool sites but only one lower pool site, Stag Slough, had sufficient water to sample zooplankton. Because there was no, or very little (e.g., wet mud) water present at the other lower pool sites in July, it was assumed there were no zooplankton present and they received 0 values in statistical analyses. Zooplankton samples were processed and analyzed in the same fashion as outlined above for experimental vegetation plots. Zooplankton net sampling efficiency was not calculated during our study; comparisons of our data with other studies should consider the net efficiency for our study ~50-70% (Gehringer 1968).

*Statistical analyses*- For midpool vs. lower pool comparisons, data were analyzed using a repeated measures analysis of variance (ANOVA). Values were log (log [x+1]) transformed to normalize data and reduce heteroscedasticity prior to analysis. Where appropriate, F values and degrees of freedom were Huynh-Feldt corrected (Milliken and Johnson 1992). All procedures were performed using JMP<sup>®</sup> statistical software (SAS Institute, 2001).

## Results

## **Responses to Emergent Vegetation**

*Organic matter* - Differences in benthic organic matter in vegetated and devegetated treatments were evident during both years, even though there was no vegetation response to the limited drawdown during 2000. In 2000, there was significantly higher total organic matter in the vegetated plots (p = 0.008), primarily because the coarse fraction was significantly higher in the vegetated plots (p = 0.004) (Figure 5-1, Table 5-1). There was no difference in the fine fraction in 2000. In 2001, total organic matter in vegetated plots was somewhat higher in vegetated plots (p = 0.125), and coarse organic matter was marginally significantly higher in vegetated plots (p = 0.087). Vegetated treatments contained 25% more total organic matter and 75% more coarse fraction organic matter during 2001, but there was no difference in fine particulate organic matter between treatments in 2001.

*Macroinvertebrates*- During both study years, there were no significant differences in total macroinvertebrate abundances between treatments (Figure 5-2, Table 5-2), but there were differences among individual taxa. Oligochaetes were the most abundant macroinvertebrate sampled in both 2000 and 2001 (Figure 5-3, Table 5-3). However, no significant differences in Oligochaeta total abundance were observed between treatments during the two years. Although not different in 2000, Chironomidae abundance was ~2.5x higher in devegetated treatments compared to vegetated treatments in 2001(p = 0.003, Figure 5-4, Table 5-4).

Total macroinvertebrate biomass was also similar between vegetated and devegetated treatments during 2000. During 2001, however, vegetated plots had ~2x higher macroinvertebrate biomass than devegetated plots (p = 0.001) (Figure 5-5, Table 5-5). The

difference in total biomass during 2001 was primarily because of significantly higher Oligocheata biomass in vegetated plots during 2001 (p = 0.009); Oligocheata biomass was similar between treatments during 2000 (Figure 5-6, Table 5-6). In contrast to oligochaetes, Chironomidae biomass was ~5x higher in the devegated plots during 2001 (p = 0.012) (Figure 5-7, Table 5-7) owing to higher biomass of *Chironomus, Polypedilum*, and *Tanytarsus*.

Macroinvertebrate community metrics also reflected differences between treatments. During 2001, diversity was significantly higher in the vegetated plots (H'=1.02) compared to devegetated plots (H'=0.75) (p = 0.006) (Table 5-8). Dominance, calculated as co-dominance by Oligochaeta and Chironomidae, was significantly higher in devegetated plots (0.90) compared to vegetated (0.73) in 2001 (p<0.0001) (Table 5-8). Taxonomic richness was similar between plot types during both years (Table 5-8).

**Zooplankton** - Total zooplankton abundance in 1999 was 165% higher in the vegetated plots than the devegetated plots (p = 0.043) (Figure 5-8, Table 5-9), mostly due to the higher abundance of Chydoridae (p = 0.049), Sididae (p = 0.029) and cyclopoid copepods (p = 0.056) in vegetated plots. However, during 2000 and 2001 there were no significant differences in total zooplankton abundance or individual taxa abundance between treatment types.

## Responses to hydrology: midpool versus lower pool

*Organic matter* - Total (p<0.0001), coarse (p<0.0005), and fine (p<0.0001) fractions of particulate organic matter differed significantly between midpool and lower pool sites during the summer 2001 re-flood – spring 2002 study period (Figure 5-9, Table 5-10). In July 2001, there was 319% more total organic matter at midpool sites compared to those in the lower pool. Conversely, in September 2001 and April 2002, the lower pool sites had approximately 2x more

organic matter than midpool sites. Both CPOM and FPOM fractions followed these general trends.

*Macroinvertebrates* - Total macroinvertebrate abundance differed significantly between midpool and lower pool sites during the summer 2001 re-flood – spring 2002 study period (p = 0.023) (Figure 5-10, Table 5-11). The largest difference between midpool and lower pool sites was observed in July 2001 and April 2002, when total macroinvertebrate abundances were 230% and a 134% higher in lower pool sites, respectively. Total biomass was also significantly different (p = 0.026) and followed the same trend as abundance; lower pool sites had 216% and 323% higher biomass during July 2001 and April 2002, respectively (Figure 5-11, Table 5-12). During September 2001, both total macroinvertebrate abundance and biomass did not differ greatly between midpool and lower pool sites.

Of individual taxa, Oligocheata abundance was significantly different between midpool and lower pool sites (p 0.011), and this difference was most pronounced in April 2002 when lower pool sites had ~20% higher oligochaete abundance compared to midpool sites (Figure 5-12, Table 5-13). Oligochaeta biomass was also significantly different (p =0.001), and was ~9x higher at midpool sites in July 2001 (Figure 5-13, Table 5-14). However, Oligocheata biomass was 140% higher in the lower pool in April 2002.

Chironomidae abundance showed a similar pattern as oligochaetes, with a ~5x higher abundance at midpool sites compared to lower pool sites in July 2001, near equal abundances in midpool and lower pool sites in September 2001, and then ~1.5x higher abundance in lower pool sites in April 2002 (p = 0.002) (Figure 5-14, Table 5-15). Chironomidae biomass was also significantly different between sites (p = 0.002) (Figure 5-15, Table 5-16), with the biggest difference, ~8.5x higher biomass in lower pool sites, in April 2002. Macroinvertebrate community metrics also reflected differences between pools during the fall 2001 re-flood – spring 2002 study period. Significant differences in Shannon diversity (p = 0.003), were most evident in July 2001, where midpool diversity (H'=1.4) was ~2x higher than lower pool (H'=0.67) (Table 5-17). Subsequent sample dates showed more similar diversity values in September 2001 and by April 2002 diversity was higher in the lower pool sites (H'=1.05) compared to midpool (H'=0.85). Richness followed the same trend; in July richness was ~1.3x higher in midpool sites, in September there was no difference, and in April richness was ~1.5x higher in lower pool sites (Table 5-17). Dominance, calculated as co-dominance by Oligocheata and Chironomidae, was significantly different (p = 0.001) between midpool and lower pool sites. Dominance at midpool was ~1.25x higher than lower pool sites in July 2001 and April 2002, but this trend was reversed in September 2001 (Table 5-17).

**Zooplankton** - Zooplankton abundance was significantly different between midpool and lower pool sites during the summer 2001 re-flood – spring 2002 study period (p = 0.032) (Figure 5-16, Table 5-18). Differences were most pronounced in September 2001, when abundance at midpool sites was ~2.5x higher than lower pool. In April 2002, abundance was relatively higher at both lower pool and midpool sites compared to other sample dates. Of zooplankton taxa, Cyclopoida (p = 0.032) and immature copepods (nauplii) (p = 0.004) differed most between pools. These two groups had lowest abundance in July 2001 and then gradually increased until April 2002.

## Discussion

We analyzed the 2000 and 2001 study years separately because of substantial differences in hydrology and drawdown periods between the 2 years. As a result of hydrologic differences, associated vegetation responses were also quite different, with very little response during the short drawdown period (28 days at 1 ft below full pool) of 2000 and a more substantial response during the longer drawdown period of 2001 (48 days at 1 ft below full pool) (see Figure 1-2, Table 1-1, Chapter 1). Because we were interested in responses to vegetation, and very little emergent vegetation was produced during 2000, we emphasized results from 2001 for interpreting macroinvertebrate and zooplankton responses to vegetation treatments. Likewise, we assumed that the general lack of differences in the communities between vegetated and devegetated plots during 2000 was related to the lack of vegetation. For zooplankton, we also include samples collected during 1999, a year with the strongest vegetation response observed yet during EPM studies in pool 25 (Chapter 3).

#### Benthic organic matter in vegetation manipulation plots

The distribution of benthic organic matter can be an important determinant of invertebrate diversity and productivity (e.g., Egglishaw 1964, Silver et al. 2000, Baer et al. 2001), and some important patterns were evident during this study. Despite a lack of vegetation response in 2000, differences in benthic organic matter were evident during this year. Most likely, this was a result of residual organic matter from the strong vegetation response in these treatments during 1999 (Chapter 3). This is a potentially important result because it suggests that vegetation responses during a given year may influence food and habitat resources for invertebrates and other groups during subsequent years. However, we did not observe substantial differences in invertebrate communities between vegetated and de-vegetated treatments during 2000, indicating the residual organic matter was not having a substantial influence on invertebrate distributions, at least at the scale of our examination. This was most likely because benthic organic matter does not offer the

structure and complexity of standing emergent vegetation, and thus may not have as much influence on the distribution of invertebrates. Further, since collector-gatherers dominated the invertebrate communities in these habitats, differences would likely be most evident where differences in FPOM, their primary food source, were evident (Whiles and Wallace 1995, Wallace and Webster 1996). Throughout this study, FPOM showed the least variability between treatments. In fact, average combined treatment FPOM values differed by less than 1.0 g AFDM/m<sup>2</sup> between 2000 and 2001, evidence that perhaps FPOM is less spatially and temporally variable in this system compared to larger particles.

#### Macroinvertebrate responses to vegetation

Macroinvertebrate responses to vegetation varied greatly between study years. In 2000, total macroinvertebrate abundance and biomass did not differ across treatments and no differences in individual taxa, including Chironomidae and Oligochaeta that dominated communities, were observed. We hypothesize that this lack of differences during 2000 was related to the lack of a vegetation response, even though there were some differences in benthic CPOM between treatments.

In contrast to 2000, differential responses to the presence of vegetation were evident among major invertebrate groups, although total values still did not differ across treatments. In 2001, total macroinvertebrate abundance and Oligochaeta abundance were similar across treatments. Since the oligochaetes in our samples are primarily benthic and are collector gatherers, and benthic FPOM resources were similar between treatments, this was not a surprising result. During 2001, oligochaetes outnumbered other taxa by more than 10 to 1. Hence, detecting a difference in total macroinvertebrate abundance was difficult due to the fact that other taxa made

up such a small proportion of the total. Despite the similarity in abundances, Oligochaeta biomass was significantly higher in vegetated plots in 2001, indicating larger oligochaetes were present in the vegetated treatments. This may be a result of taxonomic differences in oligochaete communities in the two plot types, a factor we did not examine. Another possibility is that oligochaetes could live longer, and thus grow larger, in vegetated sites due to fewer disturbances and reduced predation. Becket et al. (1992) suggested open areas (no vegetation) of lentic littoral zones were areas of increased disturbance and higher predator efficiency. The root systems of aquatic macrophytes have also been shown to oxidize sediments (Chen and Barko 1988), and an increase in oxygen in the sediments could also shift the distribution of oligochaete taxa and/or size classes.

Chironomidae communities during 2001 were dominated by three genera, *Chironomus*, *Polypedilum*, and *Tanytarsus*. These three genera have been associated with a variety of habitats (Epler, 1999), and perhaps a species level preference for devegetated areas may explain the differences we observed. The possible effects of predation by other macroinvertebrates in the vegetation seem unlikely since most of these chironomid taxa burrow in the sediment, while most macroinvertebrate predators found in the vegetated plots were clingers or climbers associated with the vegetation. Fish and other vertebrate predators may also have impacted chironomid abundance, but this explanation also seems unlikely because it has been shown that vertebrate predator effectiveness is often lower in vegetated areas due to interference. For example, under laboratory conditions, Hershey (1985) showed that fishes that foraged in vegetated areas consumed about half as many chironomid larvae as those that foraged over bare sediments.

Differences in community metrics between plots (e.g., Shannon diversity) suggest that the vegetation was providing a structural habitat for macroinvertebates that was absent in devegetated treatments during 2001. The vegetated treatments had higher numbers of clingerclimber taxa such as Odonata (~9x higher), *Berosus* (Coleoptera: Hydrophilidae) larvae (~4x higher), and *Callibaetis* (Ephemeroptera: Baetidae) (39x higher). The increased abundance of these taxa undoubtedly contributed to community evenness and thus the lower dominance value in the vegetated treatment during 2001. Although these taxa were not dominant, their response is important because they represent increased diversity of prey for higher trophic levels, including prey that are available in different microhabitats (e.g., on vegetation in the water column rather than buried in sediments like oligochaetes) and they represent different size classes of prey.

Although we treated plots as replicates, important differences among plots became evident during this study and may have influenced our results. For example, Jim Crow slough had consistently high taxonomic richness in the vegetated treatment (mean 15.6) compared to other vegetated treatments (mean Dixon=13.3; Hausgen=11; Batch East=9.3). This site appeared unique and in many analyses it disproportionately influenced results. One unique characteristic of Jim Crow Slough compared to the other sites is that it becomes disconnected from the main channel for an extended period of time during the summer (~30-60 days) under EPM water level regulation. Unless high water events inundate Jim Crow Slough during the summer, it may go through periods of occasional drying. If not too frequent or severe, these drying events could be classified as moderate disturbances that limit biotic interactions and lead to increased richness and diversity (e.g., Connel 1978, Whiles and Goldowitz 2001).

### Zooplankton responses to vegetation

Zooplankton abundance varied less than expected from 1999-2001. In 2000 and 2001, little or no differences were found in total zooplankton abundance or individual taxa. As discussed above, the vegetation responses differed between the three years sampled and zooplankton abundance appeared to follow vegetation responses. For example, in 2000, when there was no vegetation response, there were no differences in zooplankton abundance. In 2001, there was a moderate vegetation response and a slight difference in the zooplankton abundance in treatments was evident. Finally, the 1999 vegetation was quite strong and this was the only year in which there was a statistical difference in zooplankton abundance between treatments (higher in vegetated plots).

Based on water quality data, the difference in zooplankton abundance observed in 1999 might seem unexpected. Dissolved oxygen was often low in the vegetated treatments during 1999 because shading effects from the heavy vegetation canopy limited light penetration and presumably photosynthetic activity (Chapter 4). However, in 1999 we did record lower levels of turbidity in the vegetated treatment (Chapter 4), and it has been shown that suspended fine particulates like clay and silt may impede zooplankton feeding if they overwhelm algal particles in the water (Threlkeld 1986, Kirk 1992). Additionally, Chydoridae (Cladocera) and Cyclopoida (Copepoda) were the two most abundant taxa and were responsible for differences between plots. Chydorids are typically not planktonic, but crawl along surfaces where they scrape or filter detrital particles (Fryer 1968). Thus, the observed shading effects of the 1999 vegetation may not have affected chydorids. Likewise, many cyclopoid copepods are carnivorous (Fryer 1957) and thus would also be unaffected by low phytoplankton abundance.

### Responses to hydrologic variability: midpool vs. lower pool

The midpool and lower pool regions of Mississippi River Pool 25 are characterized by different hydrologic regimes. The midpool sites we chose for this study were similar to the lower pool sites during full pool, but the two sites experience different hydrologic dynamics as the pool is drawn down. The midpool sites undergo periods of lower water during drawdown, but rarely, if ever go dry, whereas lower pool sites are subject to more extremes and can go dry during drawdown. Hence, hydroperiods at the midpool sites are generally longer, with almost continuous water throughout the year, whereas the hydroperiods at the lower pool sites are shorter, and these sites often experience periods without water. For this reason, there is a distinct difference between the vegetation responses at midpool sites versus lower pool sites, with a much higher response at lower pool. Even with drawdown events associated with EPM, water levels at midpool are minimally influenced. The midpool sites generally have steeper sided banks and therefore a comparable change in water level inundates or exposes far less shoreline and mudflat habitat at midpool compared to lower pool, which in turn can influence development of vegetation. Our comparison of midpool and lower pool backwater sites provides further information on the effects of environmental pool management by comparing sites directly targeted by EPM (lower pool) with sites that are less affected (midpool).

Benthic organic matter dynamics varied significantly between midpool and lower pool sites during our study. Organic matter resources have been shown to be important to macroinvertebrates, and differences in the availability and distribution of this potentially limiting resource could influence macroinvertebrate communities (e.g., Egglishaw 1964, Silver et al. 2000, Baer et al. 2001). A noticeable difference was that midpool benthic organic matter values were generally less variable across sample dates (mean ~220 g AFDM/m<sup>2</sup> +/- 15%) compared to

lower pool sites (mean  $\sim$ 310 g AFDM/m<sup>2</sup> +/- 76%). This result was likely due to differences in hydrology (e.g., periods of deposition associated with low water and periods of scour associated with high water and connectivity to the river) between the two regions of the pool.

During September 2001 and April 2002, lower pool sites had ~2x more benthic organic matter compared to midpool sites. This difference may be due to greater amounts of deposition at the lower pool sites that become more lentic and disconnected from the river for longer periods than midpool. Also, the general lack of inundated moist soil vegetation at midpool compared to lower pool sites may have contributed to this pattern. Vegetation produced *in situ* at lower pool sites appeared to contribute greatly to benthic organic matter pools there, whereas midpool organic matter resources had more woody debris and tree leaves in the CPOM fraction. Thus, the source of coarse organic materials at midpool sites was less clear than for lower pool, but may be coming from upstream sources or lateral inputs from trees and other floodplain vegetation (e.g., Vannote et al. 1980, Junk et al. 1997).

Macroinvertebrates responded differently to lower pool and midpool hydrology. Macroinvertebrate communities were both more abundant and higher in biomass in the lower pools throughout the study period. This response was driven by a few dominant taxa in the lower pool, the oligochaetes and the Chironomidae genera *Chironomus, Polypedilum* and *Tanytarsus,* all of which may prefer the more depositional nature of the lower pool sites. The exceptionally large difference in total macroinvertebrate abundance and biomass in July 2001 may have been exaggerated due to concentration in the lower pool sites that had water and were sampled, Jim Crow Slough and Stag Slough. Water in both sites during this period was confined to a narrow strip (<1m) of very shallow water (<5cm) in the middle of the site, and remaining macroinvertebrates were likely becoming increasingly concentrated. This may have also

increased the chance of catching rare or uncommon species and thus inflated richness and diversity values at these sites during this period.

An important result of this study that was not evident from richness or diversity values was the differences in macroinvertebrate community composition between the midpool sites and lower pool sites. There were 13 unique taxa (three Ephemeroptera families, one Odonata genus, one Trichoptera genus, one Coleoptera family, and 7 Diptera genera) collected at midpool that were not collected at lower pool sites. Many of these taxa have longer life cycles (e.g., univoltine: one generation per year) that require longer periods of inundation, and thus they may not survive at lower pool sites because of more frequent and intense dry periods.

The difference in hydroperiod between midpool sites and lower pool sites may shape macroinvertebrate communities in different ways. The longer hydroperiods and more stable conditions at midpool sites likely favors longer-lived taxa, but the more frequent hydrologic disturbances at the lower pool sites could enhance diversity by limiting biotic interactions (e.g., Connel, 1978). Whiles and Goldowitz (2001) showed that backwater wetland sites of the Platte River that had intermediate hydroperiods (250-300 days/year), and thus intermediate levels of drying disturbance, had higher richness than sites with longer or shorter hydroperiods. Conversely, it has been shown in other studies that freshwater habitats that are least disturbed can harbor higher invertebrate richness (Death and Winterborne 1995), and timing since the last disturbance is most important. In the case of pool 25, the timing of the drawdown may be an important factor affecting richness and diversity of macroinvertebrates in pool 25. Since the drawdown usually begins in early summer (June), many univoltine macroinvertebrate taxa have already completed the aquatic portion of their life cycle and emerged as adults. Macroinvertebrates that have shorter bivoltine or polyvoltine (i.e., two or more generations per

year) life cycles are likely affected by dry periods and experience reduced abundance, but these types of invertebrates are quick to recolonize and build up populations following disturbance (e.g., Gray 1981, Molles 1985, Wallace 1990, Whiles and Wallace 1995).

The mix of hydrologically different habitats (e.g., midpool vs. lower pool) that results from managing pool 25 with a midpool control point may be an optimal situation. Sites at midpool provide habitats with longer hydroperiods and thus have more longer-lived and larger-bodied taxa, while sites at lower pool provide habitats with relatively shorter hydroperiods and more emergent vegetation that may enhance macroinvertebrate abundance, biomass, and production. Combined on a larger scale, this hydrologic habitat diversity likely enhances macroinvertebrate abundance and diversity at the landscape scale.

The more lentic conditions of lower pool sites appeared to favor zooplankton communities, at least by April 2002. For example, at Jim Crow Slough and Stag Slough, which are the most disconnected and lentic of all sites we examined, zooplankton abundances were ~10x and ~2.5x greater, respectively, than those of other sites during this study. However, the lack of water in lower pool sites during July 2001, and the rather short wet period from re-flood to the September 2001 sampling date may have limited development of zooplankton communities in summer-fall. During July 2001, only one sample was taken in the lower pool sites because most sites were dry and thus had no zooplankton in them. However, all midpool sites had water in July. Hence, the more lentic lower pool sites appear to support higher abundance of zooplankton during most of the year, exclusive of long drawdown events and subsequent recovery periods. Sites at midpool may not be optimal habitat for zooplankton because they periodically experience flow through them which may flush zooplankton.

The results of this study suggest numerous benefits of EPM. In particular, EPM effectively provides a heterogeneity of habitats with different hydrologic regimes within the same pool, and is thus compatible with management goals to maximize available food for waterfowl and fish because on a landscape scale macroinvertebrate diversity and abundance are enhanced. While midpool and lower pool may be different in terms of hydrology and macroinvertebrate communities, combined they provide increased macroinvertebrate resources in terms of diversity, abundance, and biomass.

We hypothesize that midpool and lower pool habitats represent hydrologic extremes of a gradient that exists between the two points. This may be important and deserves further investigation. For example, the possibility of a gradient of hydrologic conditions from midpool to lower pool could serve a dual purpose of further enhancing the range of hydrologic habitats within the pool and thus macroinvertebrate and zooplankton diversity. Organisms requiring more stable habitats with longer hydroperiods will likely show increasing abundance in off-channel habitats as midpool is approached, while management practices that use dry periods to enhance emergent vegetation, invertebrate abundance and biomass, and waterfowl use will be more effective as lower pool is approached.

Though the management goals of EPM do not include macroinvertebrate and zooplankton community responses *per se*, these groups have a substantial role in a successful ecosystem management plan. Freshwater macroinvertebrates and zooplankton are a well-documented food source to higher trophic levels including fish and birds, and this includes emergent adult insects that are important in riparian food webs (e.g., Orians 1964, Hynes 1970, Orians1980, Street 1977, Sjöberg and Danell 1982, Gray 1993, Cox and Kadlec 1995). Therefore, the primary goals

of EPM to increase vegetation and seed biomass also provide the additional benefit of enhancing macroinvertebrate and zooplankton resources.

## **Literature Cited**

- Baer, S. G., E. R. Siler, S. L. Eggert, and J. B. Wallace. 2001. Colonization and production of macroinvertebrates on artificial substrata: upstream-downstream responses to a leaf litter exclusion manipulation. Freshwater Biology 46:347-365.
- Beckett, D. C. and T. P. Aartila. 1992. Contrasts in density of benthic invertebrates between macrophyte beds and open littoral patches in Eau Galle Lake, Wisconson. American Midland Naturalist 127:77-90.
- Benke, A. C. 1993. concepts and patterns of invertebrate production in running waters. Verhandlungen der Internationalen Vereinigung f
  ür Theoretische und Angewandte Limnologie 25:15-38.
- Chen, R. L. and J. W. Barko. 1988. Effects of freshwater macrophytes on sediment chemistry. Journal of Freshwater Ecology **4**:279-289.
- Connell, J. H. 1978. Diversity in tropical rain forests and coral reefs. Science 199:1302-1310.
- Cox, R. R., and J. A. Kadlec. 1995. Dynamics of potential waterfowl foods in Great Salt Lake marshes during summer. Wetlands 15:1-8.
- Death, R. G., and M.J. Winterborne. 1995. Diversity patterns in stream benthic invertebrate communities: the influence of habitat stability. Ecology **76**:1446-1460.
- Egglishaw, H. J. 1964. The distributional relationship between the bottom fauna and plant detritus in streams. Journal of Animal Ecology **33**:463-76.
- Epler, J. H. 1997. Identification manuel for the larval Chironomidae (Diptera) of North and Southe Carolina. North Carolina Department of Environment and Natural Resources, Division of Water Quality. Raleigh, NC.

- Fryer, G. 1968. Evolution and adaptive radiation in the Chydoridae (Crustacea: Cladocera): a study in comparative functional morphology and ecology. Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London, Series B, Biological Sciences 254:221-385.
- Fryer, G. 1971. The feeding mechanism of some freshwater cyclopoid copepods. Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London 129:1-25.
- Gehringer J.W. and W. Aron. 1968. Field techniques. In *Zooplankton Sampling*. UNESCO. Monographs on Oceanographic Methodology. 2:87-104.
- Gray, L. J. 1981. Species composition and life histories of aquatic insects in a lowland Sonoran Desert stream. American Midland Naturalist 106: 229-242.
- Gray, L.J. 1993. Response of insectivorous birds to emerging aquatic insects in riparian habitats of a tallgrass prarie stream. American Midland Naturalist **129**:288-300.
- Hershey, A. E. 1985. Experimental studies on predatory sculpin on the chironomid communities in an arctic lake. Ecology, **66**:1131-1138.
- Hynes, H. B. N. 1970. The ecology of running waters. University of Toronto Press.
- Junk. W. J. 1997. General aspects of floodplain ecology with special reference to Amazonian floodplains. Pages 3-20 in W. J. Junk, editor. The central Amazon floodplain: ecology of a pulsing system. Springer, Berlin, Germany.
- Kirk, K. L. 1992. Effects of suspended clay on *Daphnia* body growth and fitness. Freshwater Biology **128**:103-109.
- Milliken, G. A., and D.E. Johnson. 1992. Analysis of messy data. Chapman and Hall, Longon, UK.
- Molles, M. C. 1985. Recovery of a stream invertebrate community from a flash flood in Tesuque Creek, New Mexico. Southwestern Naturalist **30**: 279-287.

- Orians, G. H. 1964. Food of nestling yellow-headed blackbirds, Caribou Parklands, British Columbia. Condor **68**:321-337.
- Orians, G. H. 1980. Some adaptations of marsh-nesting blackbirds. Princeton University Press, Princeton, New Jersey, USA.
- Pennak, R. W. 1962. Quantitative zooplankton sampling in littoral vegetation areas. Limnology and Oceanography **7**:487-489.
- SAS Institute. 2001. JMP Statistical Software for Windows 4.0.3. SAS Institute, Cary, North Carolina, USA.
- Silver, P., J. K. Cooper, M. A. Palmer, and E. J. Davis. 2000. The arrangement of resources in patchy landscapes: effects on distribution, survival, and resource acquisition of chironomids. Oecologia 124:216-224.
- Sjöberg, K., and K. Danell. 1982. Feeding activity of ducks in relation to diel emergence of chironomids. Canadian Journal of Zoology **60**:1383-1387.
- Street, M. 1977. the food of mallard ducklings in a wet gravel quarry and its relation to duckling survival. Wildfowl **28**:113-125.
- Threlkeld, S. T. 1986. Life table responses and population dynamics of four cladoceran zooplankton during a reservoir flood. Journal of Plankton Research **8**:639-647.
- Vannote, R. L., G. W. Minshall, K. W. Cummins, J. R. Sedell, and C. E. Cushing. 1980. The River Coninuum concept. Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences 37:130-137.
- Wallace, J. B. 1990. Recovery of lotic macroinvertebrate communities from disturbance. Environmental Management 14:605-620.

- Wallace, J. B., and J. R. Webster. 1996. The role of macroinvertebrates in stream ecosystem function. Annual Review of Entomology **41**:115-139.
- Whiles, M. R., and B. S. Goldowitz. 2001. Hydrologic influences on insect emergence production from central Platte River wetlands. Ecological Applications **11**(6):1829-1842.
- Whiles, M. R., and J. B. Wallace. 1995. Macroinvertebrate production in a headwater stream during recovery from anthropogenic disturbance and hydrologic extremes. Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences 52:2402-2422.

				20	000					200	)1		
			DEVEG			VEG			DEVEG			VEG	
Site	Core	<u>Total</u>	<u>CPOM</u>	<b>FPOM</b>	<u>Total</u>	<u>CPOM</u>	<u>FPOM</u>	<u>Total</u>	<u>CPOM</u>	<b>FPOM</b>	Total	<u>CPOM</u>	<u>FPOM</u>
Batch East	1	281	190	91	586	294	292	475	176	299	409	177	231
Batch East	2	459	243	216	572	412	160	358	141	17	530	301	229
Batch East	3	652	399	254	550	395	155	229	109 2	121	14	160	255
Batch West	1	101	45	55	374	179	195	459	247	213	385	237	148
Batch West	2	66	23	43	172	127	45	441	277	165	300	171	129
Batch West	3	72	26	46	476	326	150	390	211	179	447	339	108
Dixon	1	164	83	81	189	56	133	308	83	224	236	95	141
Dixon	2	288	128	160	207	67	140	150	48	102	204	33	171
Dixon	3	254	109	144	216	85	131	209	58	150	215	50	165
Jim Crow	1	149	70	78	387	260	127	179	106	73	323	173	150
Jim Crow	2	356	290	66	446	327	119	226	78	147	231	138	93
Jim Crow	3	267	186	82	1,062	718	344	500	334	166	173	102	71
Turner	1	236	122	115	110	99	11	62	14	48	846	510	336
Turner	2	232	110	123	574	336	238	127	25	102	305	182	123
Turner	3	289	133	155	786	486	300	35	9	26	404	202	202
Hausgen	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	250	199	51	45	14	30
Hausgen	2	-	-	-	-	-	-	100	44	56	234	185	49
Hausgen	3	-	-	-	-	-	-	98	55	42	164	111	53
Mean g AFDN		258	144	114	447	278	169		123	132	326	177	149
Standard Erro	r	39	27	16	67	47	24		23	18	42	28	19

Table 5-1. Benthic organic matter for six devegetated (deveg) and vegetated (veg) sites on Pool 25, Mississippi River in fall of 2000 and 2001. Numbers represent dry weight of ash free organic matter (g AFDM /  $m^2$ ). The Hausgen site was added in 2001.

		20	00	200	01
Site	Core	Deveg	Veg	Deveg	Veg
Batch East	1	21,888	16,384	17,216	55,424
Batch East	2	29,248	29,088	21,504	28,896
Batch East	3	23,008	23,520	20,992	28,256
Batch West	1	31,712	24,096	35,136	19,296
Batch West	2	22,976	31,584	14,560	8,480
Batch West	3	48,896	38,400	31,232	62,304
Dixon	1	25,856	31,200	146,176	179,904
Dixon	2	84,672	67,776	94,368	98,080
Dixon	3	39,264	24,128	66,528	89,760
Jim Crow	1	21,600	99,968	74,176	24,448
Jim Crow	2	41,696	73,568	45,056	38,720
Jim Crow	3	9,952	11,904	34,336	33,856
Turner	1	19,072	41,984	27,200	20,032
Turner	2	40,992	24,000	27,008	32,608
Turner	3	25,056	26,400	28,160	8,160
Hausgen	1	-	-	27,904	23,968
Hausgen	2	-	-	19,008	54,496
Hausgen	3	-	-	28,288	81,248
Mean abund	lance	32,393	37,600	42,158	49,330
Standard err	or	4,580	6,266	7,930	9,933

Table 5-2. Total macroinvertebrate abundance (no./m<sup>2</sup>) at devegetated (deveg) and vegetated (veg) sites in Mississippi River pool 25 during fall of 2000 and 2001. Values are presented by individual sample (core). The Hausgen site was added in 2001.

		20	00	20	01
Site	Core	Deveg	Veg	Deveg	Veg
Batch East	1	489	691	1,546	921
Batch East	2	1,067	497	788	612
Batch East	3	1,256	637	1,499	778
Batch West	1	1,069	989	606	1,255
Batch West	2	647	397	193	997
Batch West	3	1,935	1,541	407	1,396
Dixon	1	1,003	797	2,478	3,375
Dixon	2	1,160	2,014	1,226	1,209
Dixon	3	2,482	807	733	1,747
Jim Crow	1	1,028	1,817	2,903	5,895
Jim Crow	2	5,845	2,649	2,779	4,317
Jim Crow	3	272	3,968	1,874	6,367
Turner	1	2,430	974	268	1,745
Turner	2	3,404	1,164	572	2,049
Turner	3	1,193	1,295	253	810
Hausgen	1	-	-	600	1,358
Hausgen	2	-	-	1,986	2,364
Hausgen	3	-	-	490	5,056
Mean Biomas	S	1,685	1,349	1,178	2,347
Standard Error		368	246	212	435

Table 5-3. Total macroinvertebrate biomass in 6 devegetated (deveg) and 6 vegetated (veg) sites in Mississippi River pool 25 in fall of 2000 and 2001. Numbers represent total macroinvertebrate dry mass  $(DM)/m^2$  and are presented by individual sample (core). The Hausgen site was added in 2001.

		20	000	2	001
Site	Core	Deveg	Veg	Deveg	Veg
Batch East	1	8,864	13,408	13,440	31,232
Batch East	2	22,208	7,648	16,064	19,872
Batch East	3	19,584	15,104	10,400	15,008
Batch West	1	20,768	18,592	26,848	14,112
Batch West	2	18,304	12,416	12,896	7,680
Batch West	3	27,552	26,144	26,016	44,672
Dixon	1	22,944	24,064	115,136	102,784
Dixon	2	68,672	50,464	73,632	32,608
Dixon	3	36,096	18,816	53,696	47,072
Jim Crow	1	12,480	63,808	64,000	14,848
Jim Crow	2	20,704	56,864	34,112	27,360
Jim Crow	3	4,320	11,200	30,080	23,392
Turner	1	16,768	36,224	26,656	14,464
Turner	2	35,904	21,664	25,216	31,680
Turner	3	16,832	21,536	24,352	6,080
Hausgen	1	-	-	26,432	17,408
Hausgen	2	-	-	13,312	40,000
Hausgen	3	-	-	17,216	44,960
Mean abundanc	e	23,467	26,530	33,861	29,735
Standard Error		3,917	4,497	6,342	5,261

Table 5-4. Oligocheata abundance (no./m<sup>2</sup>) at 6 devegetated (deveg) and 6 vegetated (veg) sites in Mississippi River pool 25 during fall of 2000 and 2001. Numbers are presented by individual sample (core). The Hausgen site was added in 2001.

		20	00	20	2001		
Site	Core	Deveg	Veg	Deveg	Veg		
Batch East	1	385	584	1,159	549		
Batch East	2	750	433	662	295		
Batch East	3	731	550	928	567		
Batch West	1	880	696	251	1,245		
Batch West	2	444	244	130	971		
Batch West	3	843	1,103	188	687		
Dixon	1	779	439	1,260	1,574		
Dixon	2	830	1,255	908	692		
Dixon	3	2,246	552	512	1,362		
Jim Crow	1	419	1,223	775	3,037		
Jim Crow	2	1,328	1,612	988	1,808		
Jim Crow	3	237	1,126	1,550	1,172		
Turner	1	1,041	755	239	852		
Turner	2	2,271	872	518	527		
Turner	3	635	933	209	607		
Hausgen	1	-	-	404	968		
Hausgen	2	-	-	1,375	742		
Hausgen	3	-	-	228	724		
Mean Biomass							
		921	825	683	1,021		
Standard Error		157	98	107	151		

Table 5-5. Oligocheata biomass for 6 devegetated (deveg) and vegetated (veg) sites on Pool 25, Mississippi River in fall of 2000 and 2001. Numbers represent biomass of dry weight of individuals (mg DM /  $m^2$ ) derived from length-mass equations. The Hausgen site was added in 2001.

		20	00	20	01
Site	Core	Deveg	Veg	Deveg	Veg
Batch East	1	6,432	1,696	2,112	3,616
Batch East	2	7,040	2,112	3,136	3,616
Batch East	3	3,328	1,216	4,672	4,544
Batch West	1	2,240	5,472	1,632	64
Batch West	2	3,360	3,808	1,408	0
Batch West	3	1,952	4,000	512	0
Dixon	1	2,592	7,136	22,048	2,496
Dixon	2	7,776	6,976	14,432	2,112
Dixon	3	2,624	3,552	5,984	2,624
Jim Crow	1	8,352	15,808	3,136	1,440
Jim Crow	2	17,344	7,232	3,296	4,352
Jim Crow	3	992	320	1,600	1,888
Turner	1	1,408	4,640	544	1,920
Turner	2	3,776	1,824	1,536	0
Turner	3	7,104	4,832	3,808	1,664
Hausgen	1	-	-	544	1,888
Hausgen	2	-	-	2,720	32
Hausgen	3	-	-	8,128	32
Mean abundan	ce	5,088	4,708	4,514	1,794
Standard Error		1,083	975	1,302	366

Table 5-6. Chironomidae abundance at six devegetated (deveg) and vegetated (veg) sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River during fall of 2000 and 2001. Numbers represent Chironomidae in each benthic stovepipe core (no. /  $m^2$ ). The Hausgen site was added in 2001.

		200	00	200	2001		
Site	Core	Deveg	Veg	Deveg	Veg		
Batch East	1	100	49	257	274		
Batch East	2	204	64	122	257		
Batch East	3	507	85	270	193		
Batch West	1	188	246	248	6		
Batch West	2	112	153	63	0		
Batch West	3	231	324	92	0		
Dixon	1	210	358	275	603		
Dixon	2	287	689	229	120		
Dixon	3	229	243	167	162		
Jim Crow	1	382	546	56	11		
Jim Crow	2	317	207	31	41		
Jim Crow	3	14	8	13	20		
Turner	1	74	161	29	34		
Turner	2	1,130	128	53	0		
Turner	3	453	218	44	195		
Hausgen	1	-	-	8	32		
Hausgen	2	-	-	49	1		
Hausgen	3	-	-	239	1		
Mean Biomass		296	232	125	108		
Standard Error		69	48	24	37		

Table 5-7. Chironomidae biomass for 6 devegetated (deveg) and vegetated (veg) sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River in fall of 2000 and 2001. Numbers represent biomass of dry weight of individuals (mg DM /  $m^2$ ) derived from length-mass equations. The Hausgen site was added in 2001.

Table 5-8. Macroinvertebrate community metrics for devegetated (deveg) and vegetated (veg) sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River in fall of 2000 (n=5) and 2001 (n=6). Numbers represent mean (+/- S.E). Numbers with asterisks are significantly different within year at p<0.05.

		20	000		2001				
DEVEG		EVEG	VEG		DEVEG		V	ΈG	
Richness	9.667	(0.797)	8.733	(0.733)	9.722	(0.690)	10.222	(0.931)	
Shannon-Weiner Index	0.884	(0.098)	0.762	(0.061)	0.751*	(0.080)	1.016*	(0.083)	
Dominance	0.875	(0.040)	0.841	(0.050)	0.899*	(0.018)	0.725*	(0.036)	

1999 2000 2001 Site Sample Deveg Veg Deveg Veg Deveg Veg Batch East 2.68 7.02 0.39 3.59 6.90 4.53 1 2 0.46 0.61 5.05 3.56 Batch East 1.02 5.15 3 3.62 10.69 5.28 3.96 Batch East 0.91 0.46 0.40 Batch West 1 0.53 0.74 0.78 0.87 1.71 2 0.44 Batch West 0.67 0.26 1.23 0.73 1.54 Batch West 3 0.44 4.77 0.62 0.32 0.36 1.31 1 Dixon Pond 2.41 3.45 4.09 6.21 \_ 2 Dixon Pond 4.09 3.45 12.27 3.07 \_ \_ Dixon Pond 3 5.24 2.74 4.01 2.75 \_ 1 Hausgen 0.67 0.51 Hausgen 2 0.39 0.63 \_ \_ 3 2.28 0.24 Hausgen \_ Jim Crow 1 6.13 3.49 3.36 0.16 4.04 4.60 Jim Crow 2 5.50 1.57 1.73 9.51 2.49 1.62 Jim Crow 3 2.85 3.29 2.23 3.61 5.97 7.78 Turner 0.00 1 0.16 1.49 0.13 1.18 0.31 Turner 2 0.13 0.24 1.20 0.94 3.93 0.47 Turner 3 0.33 0.13 0.07 0.16 2.52 2.61 Mean Abundance (no. / L) 1.97 3.25 1.53 1.57 3.73 2.87 Таха Copepoda Cyclopoida 0.93 5.05 2.53 2.17 9.31 10.02 Calanoida 0.51 0.34 1.08 0.49 3.28 0.92 Harpacticoid 0.03 0.06 0.12 0.86 0.17 0.00 Nauplii 17.49 24.31 7.55 8.23 16.47 10.12 Cladocera Bosminidae 0.07 0.03 1.30 1.26 0.33 0.29 Chydoridae 0.06 0.72 1.25 1.29 0.55 0.66 0.20 Daphnidae 0.00 0.08 0.04 0.22 0.47 Macrothricidae 0.20 0.83 0.32 0.39 0.12 0.25 Moinidae 6.38 0.02 0.00 0.12 0.49 4.18 Sididae 0.46 0.38 0.42 1.17 0.86 1.81 2.09 1.42 1.50 Mean Abundance (no. / L) 3.06 3.10 2.08

Table 5-9. Zooplankton abundance at six devegetated (deveg) and vegetated (veg) sites in Pool 25, Mississippi River during fall of 1999, 2000 and 2001. Numbers represent zooplankton in each integrated water column sample (no./L). Dixon Pond was added in 2000 and Hausgen was added in 2001.

				July 2001			September	2001		April 2002	
Site	Pool	Core	Total	CPOM	FPOM	Total	CPOM	FPOM	Total	CPOM	FPOM
Jim Crow	LP	1	1	24	47	124	72	52	526	218	307
Jim Crow	LP	2	97	50	47	404	280	124	141	43	97
Jim Crow	LP	3	82	31	1	381	284	96	318	122	196
Serpent	LP	<sup>1</sup> 7	-	-	-	263	167	96	424	205	219
Serpent	LP	2 ′	-	- 5	-	252	102	150	601	436	166
Serpent	LP	3	-	-	-	160	97	64	416	224	192
Stag	LP	1	122	45	77	191	111	80	633	408	225
Stag	LP	2	34	16	17	1,054	667	387	485	225	260
Stag	LP	3	34	14	20	145	69	77	1,350	1,036	315
Turner	LP	1	-	-	-	846	510	336	187	16	171
Turner	LP	2	-	-	-	305	182	123	281	44	236
Turner	LP	3	_	-	-	404	202	202	390	63	326
Mean (g AFDM		LP	73	30	43	377	229	149	479	253	226
Standard error			14	6	9		54	31	90	81	20
МсСоу	MP	1	96	13	83	207	45	162	97	32	65
McCoy	MP	2	205	57	148	70	18	52	172	60	113
МсСоу	MP	3	74	14	60	77	30	48	200	96	103
Coon	MP	1	208	108	100	100	7	93	455	296	159
Coon	MP	2	96	10	86	138	71	67	183	86	97
Coon	MP	3	242	66	175	217	133	84	178	18	160
Gyrinid	MP	1	18	47	172	234	75	159	355	107	247
Gyrinid	MP	2	437	276	161	301	123	178	153	50	103
Gyrinid	MP	3	525	322	203	340	151	188	385	223	162
Mean (g AFDN	M / m²)	<i>МР</i> 2	233	101	132	187	73	115		108	134
Standard error			52	39	17		18	19	1	1	18

Table 5-10. Benthic Organic matter in midpool (MP, n=3) and lower pool (LP, n=4) sites during 2001 and 2002. Values are ash-free dry mass  $(AFDM)/m^2 +/-$  std. error of total, coarse (CPOM) and fine (FPOM) particulate organic matter.

<u>Site</u>	<u>Pool</u>	<u>Core</u>	<u>July 2001</u>	September 2001	<u>April 2002</u>
Jim Crow	LP	1	47,968	39,168	196,960
Jim Crow	LP	2	27,520	22,336	65,184
Jim Crow	LP	3	53,216	11,520	98,176
Serpent	LP	1	0	26,848	125,664
Serpent	LP	2	0	22,688	68,096
Serpent	LP	3	0	18,208	177,248
Stag	LP	1	193,824	16,896	123,456
Stag	LP	2	36,416	50,112	137,920
Stag	LP	3	35,328	16,832	72,032
Turner	LP	1	0	20,032	53,888
Turner	LP	2	0	32,608	68,896
Turner	LP	3 _	0	8,192	53,984
Mean Abundance	LP		32,856	23,787	103,459
Standard error			15830	3432	14061
Coon	MP	4	6 560	19,392	475 460
Coon	MP	1	6,560 12,768	10,240	175,168
Coon	MP	2 3	12,768	18,496	111,520 274,016
COOL		3	10,200	10,490	274,010
Gyrinid	MP	1	17,504	2,752	10,112
Gyrinid	MP	2	18,752	20,896	5,152
Gyrinid	MP	3	4,672	9,664	16,224
МсСоу	MP	1	10,560	22,912	37,024
McCoy	MP	2	10,464	50,112	57,536
McCoy	MP	3 _	37,312	43,936	10,528
Mean Abundance	MP				
			14,311	22,044	77,476
Standard error			3249	5209	31039

Table 5-11. Total macroinvertebrate abundance in midpool (MP, n=3) and lower pool (LP, n=4) sites in Mississippi River Pool 25 during 2001 and 2002. Numbers represent abundance of invertebrates (no. / m<sup>2</sup>).

<u>Site</u>	<u>Pool</u>	<u>Core</u>	<u>July 2001</u>	September 2001	<u>April 2002</u>
Jim Crow	LP	1	4,057	2,236	3,967
Jim Crow	LP	2	3,001	4,104	4,862
Jim Crow	LP	3	17,674	1,193	3,048
Serpent	LP	1	0	2,726	4,383
Serpent	LP	2	0	2,740	2,383
Serpent	LP	3	0	863	5,295
Stag	LP	1	2,003	285	10,219
Stag	LP	2	2,138	1,288	7,204
Stag	LP	3	1,834	1,247	3,196
Turner	LP	1	0	1,297	3,752
Turner	LP	2	0	2,866	6,370
Turner	LP	3_	0	431	5,730
	LP				
Mean Biomass			2,559	1,773	5,034
Standard error			1433	333	625
Coon	MP	1	274	804	3,702
Coon	MP	2	651	335	1,567
Coon	MP	3	1,196	1,927	3,892
Gyrinid	MP	1	1,123	414	1,464
Gyrinid	MP	2	1,123	2,787	76
Gyrinid	MP	3	363	713	1,426
МсСоу	MP	1	1,107	477	5,364
McCoy	MP	2	2,087	2,034	3,549
McCoy	MP	3	2,760	8,554	1,990
Mean Biomass	МР		1,187	2,005	2,559
Standard error			266	868	551

Table 5-12. Total macroinvertebrate biomass in midpool (MP, n=3) and lower pool (LP, n=4) sites in Mississippi River Pool 25 during 2001 and 2002. Values are mg dry mass (DM) of total macroinvertebrates/m<sup>2</sup>.

Site	<u>Pool</u>	<u>Core</u>	<u>July 2001</u>	September 2001	<u>April 2002</u>
Jim Crow	LP	1	8,768	34,560	138,464
Jim Crow	LP	2	12,320	10,848	41,984
Jim Crow	LP	3	16,480	3,584	70,560
Serpent	LP	1	0	18,528	67,808
Serpent	LP	2	0	20,416	36,288
Serpent	LP	3	0	11,552	133,536
Stag	LP	1	11,392	12,128	70,432
Stag	LP	2	6,848	32,544	95,264
Stag	LP	3	6,688	12,928	44,896
Turner	LP	1	0	14,464	49,376
Turner	LP	2	0	31,680	61,568
Turner	LP	3	0	6,080	46,304
	LP				
Mean Abundance			5,208	17,443	71,373
Standard error			1732	3003	9907
Coon	MP	1	2,944	17,120	118,016
Coon	MP	2	7,808	5,600	74,208
Coon	MP	3	8,640	6,720	244,224
Gyrinid	MP	1	1,600	1,888	6,304
Gyrinid	MP	2	3,616	13,344	2,560
Gyrinid	MP	3	1,792	8,512	13,408
МсСоу	MP	1	5,280	16,000	34,944
McCoy	MP	2	7,456	36,800	39,840
МсСоу	MP	3	7,968	32,384	8,288
Mean Abundance	MP		5,234	15,374	60,199
Standard error			940	4006	26238

Table 5-13. Oligochaeta abundance in midpool (MP, n=3) and lower pool (LP, n=4) sites in Mississippi River Pool 25 during 2001 and 2002. Numbers represent abundance of oligocheates (no. /  $m^2$ ).

Site	<u>Pool</u>	<u>Core</u>	<u>July 2001</u>	September 2001	<u> April 2002</u>
Jim Crow	LP	1	161	832	2,409
Jim Crow	LP	2	185	132	2,101
Jim Crow	LP	3	125	56	1,954
Serpent	LP	1	0	1,178	3,066
Serpent	LP	2	0	1,371	1,656
Serpent	LP	3	0	656	4,826
Stag	LP	1	477	131	2,750
Stag	LP	2	327	978	2,328
Stag	LP	3	265	1,011	1,227
Turner	LP	1	0	404	3,316
Turner	LP	2	0	1,375	4,841
Turner	LP	3	0	228	5,243
	LP				
Mean Biomass			128	696	2,977
			46	143	385
Coon	MP	1	217	244	2,843
Coon	MP	2	376	280	1,209
Coon	MP	3	1,104	1,180	3,366
Gyrinid	MP	1	39	224	254
Gyrinid	MP	2	1,033	796	30
Gyrinid	MP	3	303	410	1,411
МсСоу	MP	1	972	355	5,352
McCoy	MP	2	1,331	1,344	3,402
McCoy	MP	3	2,591	817	1,670
Mean Biomass	MP		885	628	2,171
			262	141	572

Table 5-14. Oligochaeta biomass in midpool (MP, n=3) and lower pool (LP, n=4) sites in Mississippi River Pool 25 during 2001 and 2002. Numbers represent dry weight of oligochaetes (mg  $DM/m^2$ ) derived from length-mass equations.

Site	Pool	<u>Core</u>	<u>July 2001</u>	September 2001	<u> April 2002</u>
Jim Crow	LP	1	800	1,664	6,528
Jim Crow	LP	2	736	1,408	7,808
Jim Crow	LP	3	1120	320	1,024
Serpent	LP	1	0	5,824	16,480
Serpent	LP	2	0	1,120	11,200
Serpent	LP	3	0	6,528	16,832
Stag	LP	1	32	1,632	5,792
Stag	LP	2	672	1,344	12,992
Stag	LP	3	1,472	1,664	9,408
Turner	LP	1	0	1,920	2,400
Turner	LP	2	0	0	5,120
Turner	LP	3	0	1,664	3,392
	LP				
Mean Abundance			403	2091	8,248
Standard error			153	577	1515
Coon	MP	1	1,696	736	32,096
Coon	MP	2	2,560	1,984	4,192
Coon	MP	3	512	4,320	8,576
Gyrinid	MP	1	512	224	768
Gyrinid	MP	2	2,720	736	416
Gyrinid	MP	3	544	160	128
МсСоу	MP	1	1,856	2,080	0
МсСоу	MP	2	544	1,696	0
МсСоу	MP	3	6,048	1,248	0
Mean Abundance	MP		1,888	1,465	5,131
Standard error			600	428	3506

Table 5-15. Chironomidae abundance in midpool (MP, n=3) and lower pool (LP, n=4) sites in Mississippi River Pool 25 during 2001 and 2002. Numbers represent abundance of Chironomidae individuals (no. / m<sup>2</sup>).

Site	<u>Pool</u>	<u>Core</u>	<u>July 2001</u>	September 2001	<u>April 2002</u>
Jim Crow	LP	1	89	53	205
Jim Crow	LP	2	63	17	1,710
Jim Crow	LP	3	28	7	444
Serpent	LP	1	0	143	999
Serpent	LP	2	0	31	646
Serpent	LP	3	0	101	389
Stag	LP	1	191	39	5,764
Stag	LP	2	20	133	2,949
Stag	LP	3	382	39	302
Turner	LP	1	0	34	434
Turner	LP	2	0	0	71
Turner	LP	3	0	195	451
	LP				
Mean Biomass			64	66	1,197
Standard error			33	18	476
Coon	MP	1	17	46	766
Coon	MP	2	22	28	129
Coon	MP	3	7	102	270
Gyrinid	MP	1	4	14	82
Gyrinid	MP	2	33	49	11
Gyrinid	MP	3	10	4	1
МсСоу	MP	1	15	67	0
McCoy	MP	2	51	26	0
McCoy	MP	3	36	72	0
Mean Biomass	MP		22	45	140
Standard error			5	10	84

Table 5-16. Chironomidae biomass in midpool (MP, n=3) and lower pool (LP, n=4) sites in Mississippi River Pool 25 during 2001 and 2002. Numbers represent dry weight of Chironomidae individuals (mg DM /  $m^2$ ) derived from length-mass equations.

	Pool	<u>July 2001</u>	September 2001	<u>April 2002</u>
Richness	LP MP	7.00 (2.16) 9.33 (0.58)	· · ·	14.00 (1.41) 9.22 (1.21)
Shannon	LP MP	0.67 (0.23) 1.40 (0.12)	· · ·	1.05 (0.11) 0.85 (0.11)
Dominance	LP MP	0.60 (0.12) 0.70 (0.06)	· · ·	0.55 (0.08) 0.68 (0.09)

Table 5-17. Community metrics in midpool (MP, n=3) and lower pool (LP, n=4) sites in Mississippi River						
Pool 25 during 2001 and 2002. Numbers represent mean +/-(S.E.).						

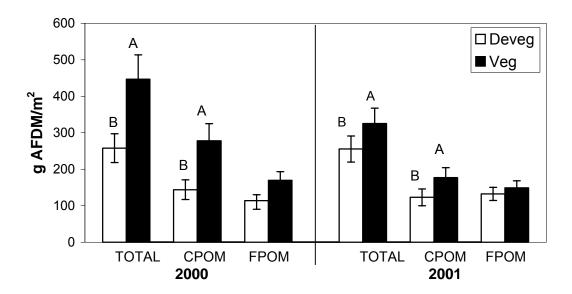
Table 5-18. Zooplankton abundance in midpool (MP, n=3) and lower pool (LP, n=4) sites in Mississippi River Pool 25 during 2001 and 2002. Numbers represent abundance of zooplankton (no. / L).

Site	Pool	<u>July 2001</u>	September 2001	<u>April 2002</u>
Jim Crow	LP	0.00	0.18	5.99
Serpent Slough	LP	0.00	0.05	0.39
Stag Slough	LP	0.02	0.59	0.95
Turner Tip	LP	0.00	0.28	0.37
Mean Abundance (no. / L)	LP	0.00	0.28	1.92
Standard error		0.00	0.07	0.79
Coon Slough	MP	0.08	1.60	2.93
Gyrinid Point	MP	0.15	0.18	0.52
McCoy Slough	MP	0.11	0.26	1.24
Mean Abundance (no. / L) Standard error	MP	<b>0.11</b> 0.03	<b>0.68</b> 0.31	<b>1.57</b> 0.58

_		Lower Pool			Midpool		
Taxa	<u>July 2001</u>	September 2001	<u>April 2002</u>		<u>July 2001</u>	September 2001	<u>April 2002</u>
Copepoda							
Cyclopoida	0.00	1.42	2.92		0.35	0.37	1.92
Calanoida	0.01	0.26	0.04		0.01	0.42	0.01
Harpacticoida	0.00	0.01	0.73		0.00	0.00	0.05
Nauplius stage	0.01	1.32	19.31		0.76	7.10	16.70
Cladocera							
Bosminidae	0.00	0.00	0.02		0.03	0.05	0.06
Daphnidae	0.00	0.22	0.00		0.01	0.00	0.01
Chydoridae	0.00	0.00	0.00		0.00	0.19	0.01
Macrothricidae	0.00	0.00	0.07		0.00	0.01	0.02
Moinidae	0.01	0.01	0.00		0.15	0.00	0.00
Polyphemidae	0.00	0.00	0.00		0.00	0.00	0.00
Sididae	0.00	0.07	0.00		0.05	0.01	0.00
Ostracoda	0.02	0.00	0.00		0.00	0.00	0.00
Mean Abundance (no. / L)	0.00	0.28	1.92		0.11	0.68	1.57
Standard error	0.00	0.07	0.79		0.03	0.31	0.58
	0.	1.		0.	0.	1.	

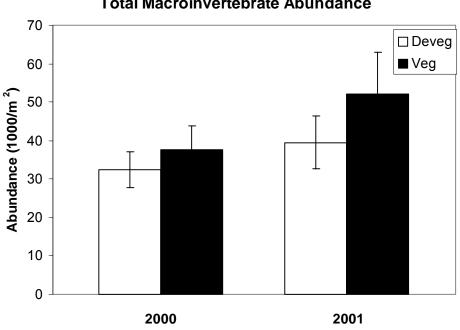
Table 5-19. Z ooplankton abundance in midpool (MP, n=3) and lower pool (LP, n=4) sites in Mississippi River Pool 25 during 2001 and 2002. Numbers represent abundance of zooplankton (no. / L).

Figure 5-1. Benthic organic matter in vegetated (veg) and devegetated (deveg) sites in Pool 25 of the Mississippi River (n=5 of each in 2000, n=6 of each in 2001). Bars represent mean organic matter (g ash-free dry mass [AFDM]/m<sup>2</sup>) +/- 1 standard error for total, coarse (CPOM), and fine (FPOM) particulate fractions. Different letters over values indicate significant differences between total organic matter (p=0.009) and CPOM (p=0.004) during 2000. Different letters over 2001 Total organic matter (p=0.125) and CPOM values indicate a marginally significant difference (p<0.087).



# **Benthic Organic Matter**

Figure 5-2. Total abundance of macroinvertebrates in vegetated (veg) and devegetated (deveg) sites in Pool 25 of the Mississippi River (n=5 of each in 2000, n=6 of each in 2001). Bars show mean total abundance (number of individuals x  $1000/m^2$ ) +/- 1 standard error.



**Total Macroinvertebrate Abundance** 

Figure 5-3. Total biomass of macroinvertebrates in vegetated (veg) and devegetated (deveg) sites in Pool 25 of the Mississippi River (n=5 of each in 2000, n=6 of each in 2001). Bars represent mean total invertebrate dry mass (DM) +/- 1 standard error. Different letters above 2001 values indicate a significant difference between treatments (p=0.005).

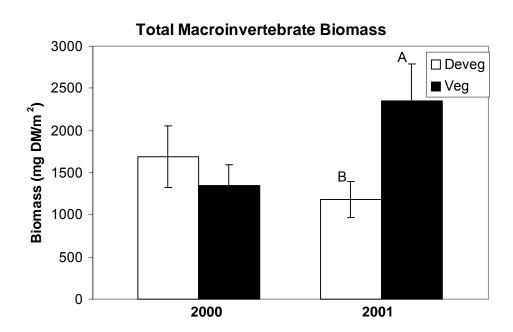


Figure 5-4. Oligochaeta abundance in vegetated (veg) and devegetated (deveg) sites in Pool 25 of the Mississippi River (n=5 of each in 2000, n=6 of each in 2001). Bars represent mean Oligochaeta abundance (number of individuals x  $1000/m^2$ ) +/- 1 standard error.

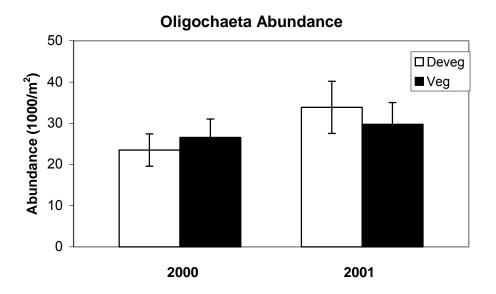
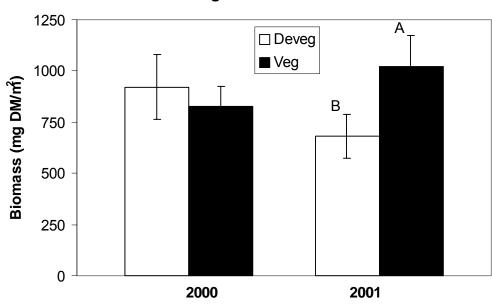


Figure 5-5. Oligochaeta biomass in vegetated (veg) and devegetated (deveg) sites in Pool 25 of the Mississippi River (n=5 of each in 2000, n=6 of each in 2001). Bars represent mean Oligochaeta dry mass (DM) +/- 1 standard error. Different letters over 2001 values indicate there was a significant difference (p=0.009) between treatments.



# **Oligochaeta Biomass**

Figure 5-6. Chironomidae abundance in vegetated (veg) and devegetated (deveg) sites in Pool 25 of the Mississippi River (n=5 of each in 2000, n=6 of each in 2001). Bars represent mean Chironomidae abundance (number of individuals x  $1000/m^2$ ) +/- 1 standard error. Different letters over 2001 values indicate there was a significant difference (p=0.003) between treatments.

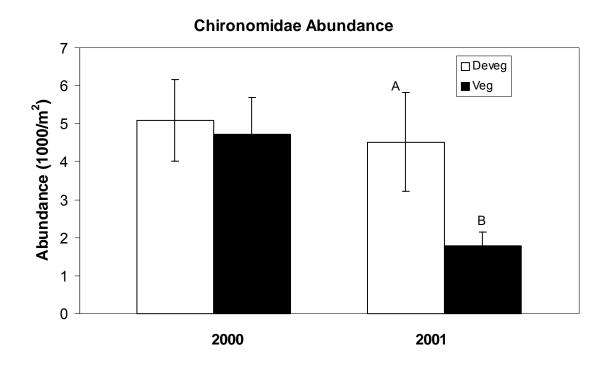


Figure 5-7. Chironomidae biomass in vegetated (veg) and devegetated (deveg) sites in Pool 25 of the Mississippi River (n=5 of each in 2000, n=6 of each in 2001). Bars represent mean Chironomidae biomass (mg DM/m2) +/- std. error. Different letters over 2001 values indicate there was a significant difference (p=0.013) between treatments.

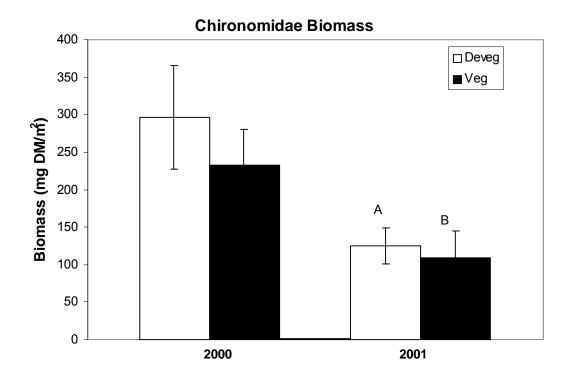


Figure 5-8. Zooplankton abundance in vegetated (veg) and devegetated (deveg) sites in Pool 25 of the Mississippi River (n= 4 of each in 1999, n=5 of each in 2000, n=6 of each in 2001). Bars represent mean zooplankton abundance (number of individuals/L) +/- 1 standard error. Different letters over 1999 indicate a significant difference between treatments (p=0.043).

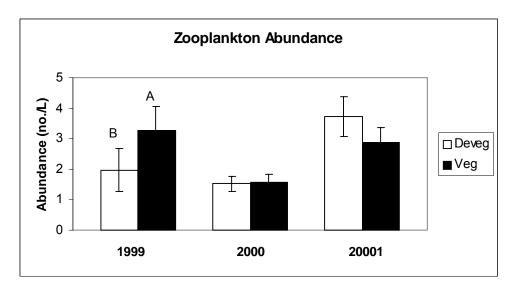
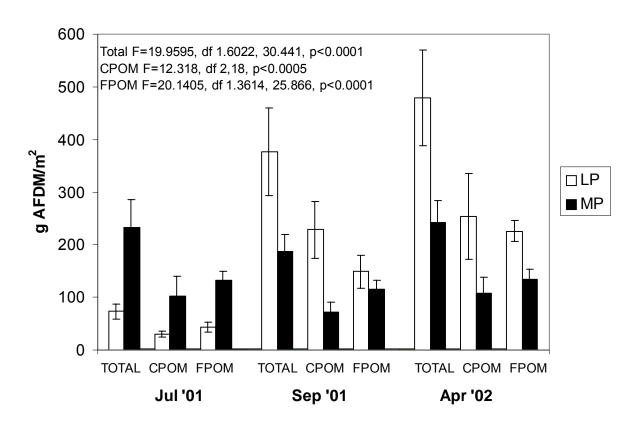
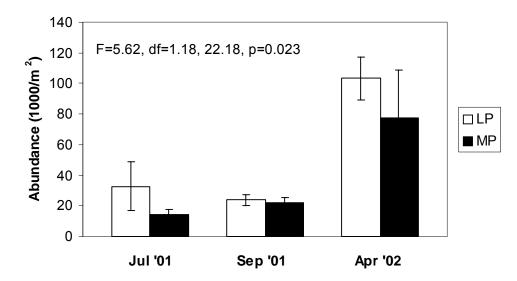


Figure 5-9. Benthic organic matter in midpool (MP, n=3) and lower pool (LP, n=4) sites during 2001 and 2002. Values are ash-free dry mass (AFDM)/ $m^2$  +/- std. error of total, coarse (CPOM) and fine (FPOM) particulate organic matter.



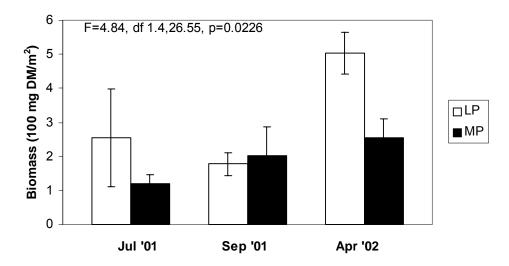
#### **MPLP Organic Matter**

Figure 5-10. Total macroinvertebrate abundance in midpool (MP, n=3) and lower pool (LP, n=4) sites in Mississippi River Pool 25 during 2001 and 2002. Bars represent abundance of Macroinvertebrates x  $1000/m^2 + 1$  standard error.



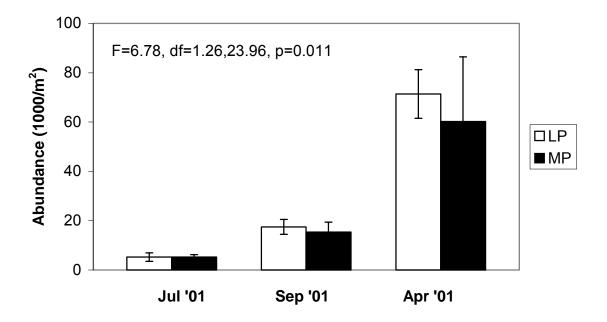
#### **Total Macroinvertebrate Abundance**

Figure 5-11. Total macroinvertebrate biomass in midpool (MP, n=3) and lower pool (LP, n=4) sites in Mississippi River Pool 25 during 2001 and 2002. Bars represent mg dry mass (DM) of total Macroinvertebrates x  $100/m^2$  +/- 1 standard error.



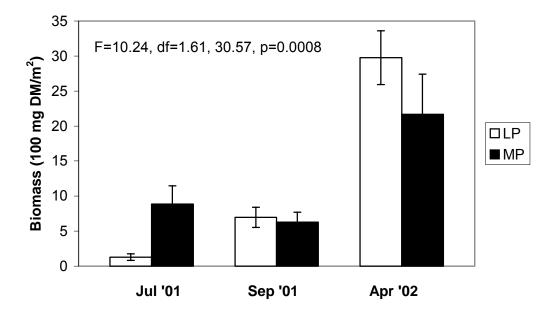
#### **Total Macroinverterbate Biomass**

Figure 5-12. Oligochaeta abundance in midpool (MP, n=3) and lower pool (LP, n=4) sites in Mississippi River Pool 25 during 2001 and 2002. Bars represent Oligochaeta abundance x  $1000/m^2$  +/- 1 standard error.



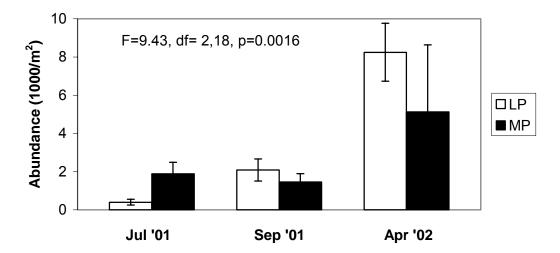
#### **Oligochaeta Abundance**

Figure 5-13. Oligochaeta biomass in midpool (MP, n=3) and lower pool (LP, n=4) sites in Mississippi River Pool 25 during 2001 and 2002. Values are mg dry mass (DM) Oligochaeta x  $100/m^2$  +/- 1 standard error.



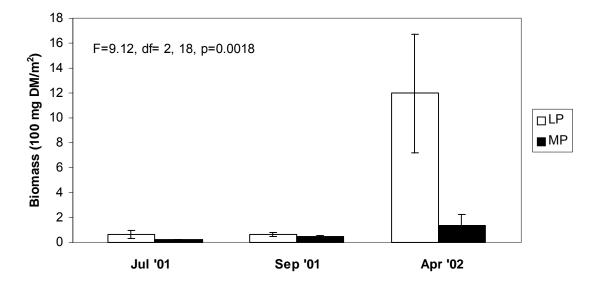
#### **Oligochaeta Biomass**

Figure 5-14. Chironomidae abundance in midpool (MP, n=3) and lower pool (LP, n=4) sites in Mississippi River Pool 25 during 2001 and 2002. Bars represent Chironomidae abundance x  $1000/m^2$  +/- 1 standard error.



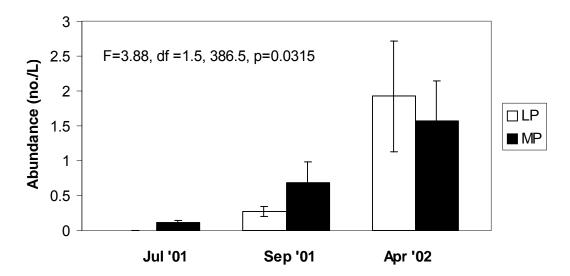
#### Chironomidae Abundance

Figure 5-15. Chironomidae biomass in midpool (MP, n=3) and lower pool (LP, n=4) sites in Mississippi River Pool 25 during 2001 and 2002. Values are mg dry mass (DM) Chironomidae x  $100/m^2$  +/- 1 standard error.



#### **Chironomidae Biomass**

Figure 5-16. Zooplankton abundance in midpool (MP, n=3) and lower pool (LP, n=4) sites in Mississippi River Pool 25 during 2001 and 2002. Bars represent zooplankton no./L +/- 1 standard error.



#### **Zooplankton Abundance**

### Appendix E.

Dike 53 Pre and Post-Modification Physical and Biological Monitoring Report - U.S. Army Corps of Engineers, St. Louis District.

# Dike 53

- Dike 53 posed a navigation hazard, MVS proposed removing structure
- Resource agencies recognized site as a superb over-wintering area (asked for no removal)
- Through inter-agency coordination, it was agreed to take last 300 ft down to -15 (create a weir) and leave the rest as a dike
- Monitored physical and biological changes associated with modification

## **Pre-modification** (1999)



## **Post-modification** (2002)



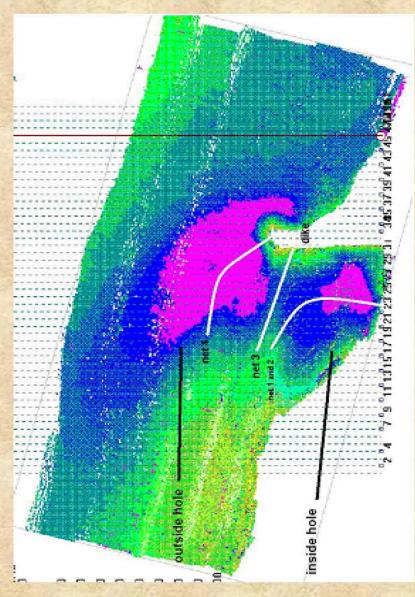
# Pre-Modification (2000)

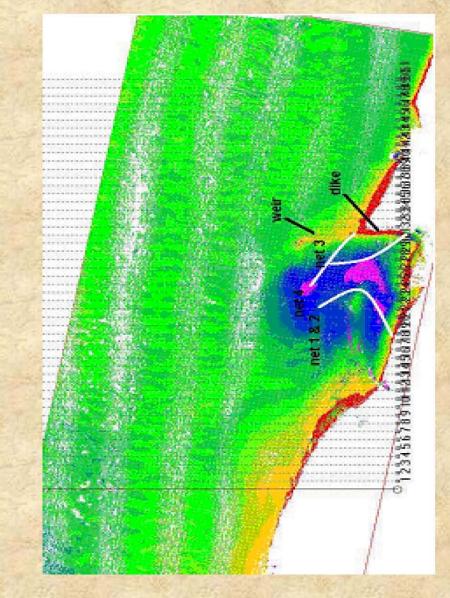




## **Pre-modification** (2000)

## **Post-modification** (2001)





## Post-modification 2001

# **2000** – 126 fish 7 species



2002

45 fish 4 species



## ← 2001 123 fish 7 species



## Pallid sturgeon collected below Dike 53 weir February 2002





• Compromise created a win-win situation for everyone

• Habitat was altered but fish continue to use the area as over-wintering habitat

• Collected a pallid sturgeon at the site! (The Holy Grail of fish sampling)

## END OF DOCUMENT